

The entire disclosure of the prior application, from which a copy of the oath or declaration is supplied under Box 4b, is considered as being part of the disclosure of the accompanying application and is hereby incorporated by reference therein.

6. ☐ Microfiche Computer Program (Appendix)
7. ☒ Nucleotide and/or Amino Acid Sequence Submission
(if applicable, all necessary)
- a. ☒ Computer Readable Copy
- b. ☒ Paper Copy (identical to computer copy)
- c. ☒ Statement verifying identity of above
copies

ACCOMPANYING APPLICATION PARTS

8. ☐ Assignment Papers (cover sheet & document(s))
9. ☐ 37 CFR 3.73(b) Statement ☐ Power of Attorney
10. ☐ English Translation Document (if applicable)
11. ☐ IDS with PTO-1449 ☐ Copies of IDS Citations
12. ☒ Preliminary Amendment
13. ☒ Return Receipt Postcard
14. ☐ Small Entity Statement(s)
☐ Statement filed in prior application; status still
proper and desired
15. ☐ Certified Copy of Priority Document(s) if foreign
priority is claimed
16. ☐ Other: _____

**IF A CONTINUING APPLICATION, CHECK APPROPRIATE
BOXES AND SUPPLY THE REQUISITE INFORMATION**

17. ☐ Continuation ☒ Divisional ☐ Continuation-in-Part
of prior application No.: 09/108,020 filed June 30, 1998
- ☐ Complete Application based on provisional Application
No. _____

CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS

18. Correspondence Address: Customer Number 321
Attention: James E. Butler, Ph.D.

Respectfully submitted,



James E. Butler, Ph.D., Reg. No. 40,931

JEB/mkd

FEE TRANSMITTAL

Application Number
Filed: Herewith
First Named Inventor Douglas Randall
Attorney Docket Number UMO 1482.1

jc931 U.S. PTO
09/685296
10/10/00


METHOD OF PAYMENT

1. ☐ The Commissioner is hereby authorized to charge the indicated fees to Deposit Account No. 19-1345, in the name of Senniger, Powers, Leavitt & Roedel.
- ☐ The Commissioner is hereby authorized to charge any additional filing and claim fees under 37 CFR 1.16 and application processing fees under 37 CFR 1.17 to Deposit Account No. 19-1345, in the name of Senniger, Powers, Leavitt & Roedel.
2. ☒ Check Enclosed. The Commissioner is hereby authorized to charge any under payment or credit any over payment to Deposit Account No. 19-1345, in the name of Senniger, Powers, Leavitt & Roedel.

FEE CALCULATION

1. ☒ BASIC FILING FEE \$ 710.00 (Type: Divisional)
Entity Status: Large
2. ☒ CLAIM FEE \$ 730.00
- Total Claims 25
Independent Claims 11
Multiple Dependent Claims _____
3. ☐ ADDITIONAL FEES \$ _____
- ☐ Surcharge - late filing fee or oath
☐ Surcharge - late provisional filing fee or cover sheet
☐ Extension for reply within _____ month
☐ Notice of Appeal
☐ Filing a Brief in Support of an appeal
☐ Request for Reexamination
☐ Petitions to the Commissioner
☐ Submission of Information Disclosure Statement
☐ Recording each patent assignment per property
☐ Other: _____

TOTAL AMOUNT OF PAYMENT \$ 1,440.00


James E. Butler, Ph.D., Reg. No. 40,931
JEB/mld

10/10/00
Date

IN THE UNITED STATES PATENT AND TRADEMARK OFFICE

Application of Randall et al.

Serial No. Not yet assigned

Filed:

For: USE OF DNA ENCODING PLASTID PYRUVATE DEHYDROGENASE AND
BRANCHED CHAIN OXOACID DEHYDROGENASE COMPONENTS TO
ENHANCE POLYHYDROXYALKANOATE BIOSYNTHESIS IN PLANTS

Examiner: Unknown

PRELIMINARY AMENDMENT A

Divisional of Application Serial No. 09/108,020

Honorable Commissioner of Patents and Trademarks

Sir:

Please enter the following amendments:

IN THE SPECIFICATION

On page 1 at line 4, after "application" insert --is a divisional application of U.S. application Serial No. 09/108,020, filed June 30, 1998, herein incorporated by reference in its entirety,--

On page 1, at line 9 after "March 2, 1998, insert --herein incorporated by reference in their entirety--

At page 20, after line 19 and before "Detailed Description of the Invention", please insert the following:

-- Figure 8 shows the alignment of the deduced amino acid sequences of PDC E1 α from plastid *A.t.* (SEQ ID NO: 33), *P. purpurea* (SEQ ID NO: 34), *A. taliana* (SEQ ID NO: 35), *H. sapiens* II (SEQ ID NO: 36), *S. cerevisiae* (SEQ ID NO: 37), *A. suum* I (SEQ ID NO: 38), *M.*

capricolum (SEQ ID NO: 39), *B. subtilis* (SEQ ID NO: 40) and consensus sequence (SEQ ID NO: 41). Abbreviations are the same as in Figure 6. "*" indicates conserved, "." non-conserved phosphorylation sites. "o" indicates the conserved Cys 62 of the mature *H.s.* E1 α sequence.

Figure 9 shows the alignment of the deduced amino acid sequences of PDC E1 β from Plastid *A.t.* (SEQ ID NO: 42), *P. purpurea* (SEQ ID NO: 43), *A. thaliana* (SEQ ID NO: 44), *H. sapiens* (SEQ ID NO: 45), *S. cerevisiae* (SEQ ID NO: 46), *A. suum* (SEQ ID NO: 47), *M. capricolum* (SEQ ID NO: 48), *B. subtilis* (SEQ ID NO: 49) and a consensus sequence (SEQ ID NO: 50). Abbreviations are the same as in Figure 6.

Figure 10 shows the alignment of the deduced amino acid sequences of various BCOADC E1 β subunits, *A.t.* (SEQ ID NO: 51), Human (SEQ ID NO: 52), Bovine (SEQ ID NO: 53) and consensus (SEQ ID NO: 54). Abbreviations are the same as in Figure 6. "." indicates conserved amino acids; "-" indicates a gap inserted to maximize homology.

On page 53, at line 26, delete "Tables 2 and 3" and replace with --Figs. 8 and 9--

On page 54, at line 12, delete "Table 2" and replace with --Fig. 8--

On page 54, at line 14, delete "Table 2" and replace with --Fig. 8--

On page 54, at line 20-21, delete "Table 2" and replace with --Fig. 8--

On page 55, at line 4, delete "Table 2" and replace with --Fig. 8--

On page 55, at line 13, delete "Table 2" and replace with --Fig. 8--

On page 55, at line 21, delete "Table 2" and replace with --Fig. 8--

On page 55, at line 31, delete "Table 3" and replace with --Fig. 9--

On page 56, at line 4, delete "Table 3" and replace with --Fig. 9--

On page 56, at line 8, delete "Table 3" and replace with --Fig. 9--

On page 57, at line 11, delete "(Tables 2 and 3)" and replace with --(Figs. 8 and 9)--

On page 68, at line 29, delete "Table 4" and replace with --Fig. 10--

On page 69, at line 2, delete "Table 4" and replace with --Fig. 10--

IN THE CLAIMS

Please cancel claims 1-3, 5-7, 9-11, 13-15, 17-19, 25-27.

Please amend claim 21 as follows.

21. (Amended) [The] An isolated DNA molecule [of claim 17], comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:
- (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:13, or the complement thereof;
 - (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to said nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit;
 - (c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and
 - (d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code;
- wherein the naturally occurring branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component binding region thereof is replaced with the E2 component binding region of a plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit.

Please add the following new claim.

44. An isolated polypeptide encoded by the DNA molecule of claim 21.

REMARKS

The specification has been amended to properly identify the application as a divisional application. The specification has also been amended to correct certain informalities. No new matter has been added.

Claim 21 has been amended to remove its dependancy on cancelled claim 17. Support for new claim 44 can be found throughout the specification and in particular in the sections beginning on pages 35 and 41.

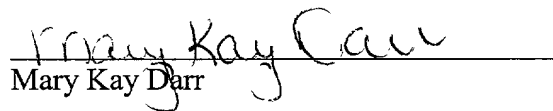
Respectfully submitted,



James E. Butler, Ph.D.
Registration No. 40,931
SENNIGER, POWERS, LEAVITT & ROEDEL
One Metropolitan Square, 16th Floor
St. Louis, MO 63102
(314) 231-5400

CERTIFICATE OF MAILING

I certify that the foregoing Preliminary Amendment A is being deposited with the United States Postal Service as Express Mail #EL615274325US, in an envelope addressed to: Box PATENT APPLICATION, Assistant Commissioner for Patents, Washington, D.C. 20231 on this 10th day of October, 2000.


Mary Kay Darr

JEB/mkd

**Use of DNA Encoding Plastid Pyruvate Dehydrogenase
and Branched Chain Oxoacid Dehydrogenase Components
to Enhance Polyhydroxyalkanoate Biosynthesis in Plants**

5 This application claims the benefit of priority of
the following Provisional patent applications: Serial
Number 60/051,291, filed June 30, 1997; Serial Number
60/055,255, filed August 1, 1997; Serial Number
60/076,544, filed March 2, 1998; and Serial Number
60/076,554, filed March 2, 1998.

10 **Background of the Invention**

Field of the Invention

The present invention relates to genetically
engineered plants. More particularly, the present
invention relates to the optimization of substrate pools
15 to facilitate the biosynthetic production of commercially
useful polyhydroxyalkanoates (PHAs) in plants.

The present invention especially relates to the
production of copolyesters of 3-hydroxybutyrate (3HB) and
3-hydroxyvalerate (3HV), designated P(3HB-co-3HV)
20 copolymer, and derivatives thereof.

Description of Related Art

Polyhydroxyalkanoates

Polyhydroxyalkanoates are polyesters that accumulate
in a wide variety of bacteria. These polymers have
25 properties ranging from stiff and brittle plastics to

rubber-like materials, and are biodegradable. Due to these properties, PHAs are an attractive source of non-polluting plastics and elastomers.

Currently, there are approximately a dozen
5 biodegradable plastics in commercial use that possess properties suitable for producing a number of specialty and commodity products (Lindsay, 1992). One such biodegradable plastic in the polyhydroxyalkanoate (PHA) family that is commercially important is Biopol™, a
10 random copolymer of 3-hydroxybutyrate (3HB) and 3-hydroxyvalerate (3HV). This bioplastic is used to produce biodegradable molded material (e.g., bottles), films, coatings, and in drug release applications. Biopol™ is produced via a fermentation process employing
15 the bacterium *Alcaligenes eutrophus* (Byrom, 1987). The current market price is \$6-7/lb, and the annual production is 1,000 tons. By best estimates, this price is likely to be reduced only about 2-fold via fermentation (Poirier et al., 1995). Competitive
20 synthetic plastics such as polypropylene and polyethylene cost about 35-45¢/lb (Layman, 1994). The annual global demand for polyethylene alone is about 37 million metric tons (Poirier et al., 1995). It is therefore likely that the cost of producing P(3HB-co-3HV) by microbial
25 fermentation will restrict its use to low-volume specialty applications.

Nakamura et al. (1992) reported using threonine (20g/L) as the sole carbon source for the production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer in *A. eutrophus*. These workers
30 initially suggested that the copolymer might form via the degradation of threonine by threonine deaminase, with

conversion of the resultant α -ketobutyrate (= 2-oxobutyrate) to propionyl-CoA. However, they ultimately concluded that threonine was utilized directly, without breaking carbon-carbon bonds, to form valeryl-CoA as the 3HV precursor. The nature of this chemical conversion was not described, but since the breaking of carbon-carbon bonds was not postulated to occur, the pathway could not involve threonine deaminase in conjunction with an α -ketoacid decarboxylating step to form propionate or propionyl-CoA. In the experiments of Nakamura et al., the PHA polymer content was very low (< 6% of dry cell weight). This result, in conjunction with the expense of feeding bacteria threonine, makes their approach impractical for the commercial production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer.

Yoon et al. (1995) have shown that growth of *Alcaligenes* sp. SH-69 on a medium supplemented with threonine, isoleucine, or valine resulted in significant increases in the 3HV fraction of the P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer. In addition to these amino acids, glucose (3% wt/vol) was also added to the growth media. In contrast to the results obtained by Nakamura et al. (1992), growth of *A. eutrophus* under the conditions described by Yoon et al. (1995) did not result in the production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer when the medium was supplemented with threonine as the sole carbon source. From their results, Yoon et al. (1995) implied that the synthetic pathway for the 3HV component in P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer is likely the same as that described in WO 91/18995 and Steinbüchel and Pieper (1992). This postulated synthetic pathway involves the degradation of isoleucine to

propionyl-CoA (Figure 3).

The PHB Biosynthetic Pathway

Polyhydroxybutyrate (PHB) was first discovered in 1926 as a constituent of the bacterium *Bacillus megaterium* (Lemoigne, 1926). Since then, PHAs such as PHB have been found in more than 90 different genera of gram-negative and gram-positive bacteria (Steinbüchel, 1991). These microorganisms produce PHAs using R- β -hydroxyacyl-CoAs as the direct metabolic substrate for a PHA synthase, and produce polymers of R-(3)-hydroxyalkanoates having chain lengths ranging from C3-C14 (Steinbüchel and Valentin, 1995).

To date, the best understood biochemical pathway for PHB production is that found in the bacterium *Alcaligenes eutrophus* (Dawes and Senior, 1973; Slater et al., 1988; Schubert et al., 1988; Peoples and Sinskey, 1989a and 1989b). This pathway, which is also utilized by other microorganisms, is summarized in Figure 1. In this organism, an operon encoding three gene products, i.e., PHB synthase, β -ketothiolase, and acetoacetyl-CoA reductase, encoded by the *phbC*, *phbA*, and *phbB* genes, respectively, are required to produce the PHA homopolymer R-polyhydroxy-butyrate (PHB).

As further shown in Figure 1, acetyl-CoA is the starting substrate employed in the biosynthetic pathway. This metabolite is naturally available for PHB production in the cytoplasm and plastids of plants.

Poirier et al. (1992) demonstrated that a multi-enzyme pathway can be introduced into plants to produce polyhydroxybutyrate (PHB). In that work, the genes

encoding the *Alcaligenes eutrophus* acetoacetyl-CoA reductase (*phbB*) and PHB synthase (*phbC*) genes were introduced into *Arabidopsis thaliana*, where the enzymes were expressed cytoplasmically. A 3-ketothiolase is already expressed in the cytoplasm of *Arabidopsis*. Although PHB was produced in the plants which expressed the three enzymes, the yield was low and the plants were stunted and had reduced seed production.

Nawrath et al. (1994) provided a solution to these problems. There, the genes for the three bacterial PHB enzymes (*phbC*, *phbA*, and *phbB*) were modified to comprise a pea chloroplast targeting peptide ("transit peptide"), which targeted the enzymes to the chloroplast. *Arabidopsis* plants which produced these three enzymes in the chloroplast accumulated large amounts of PHB. There was also no apparent affect of these transgenes, or of the PHB accumulation, on the growth and development of the transgenic plants.

The P(3HB-co-3HV) Copolymer Biosynthetic Pathway

As noted above, P(3HB-co-3HV) random copolymer, commercially known as Biopol™, is produced by fermentation employing *A. eutrophus*. A proposed biosynthetic pathway for P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer production is shown in Figure 2. Production of this polymer in plants has been reported (oral presentation by Mitsky et al., 1997).

Since the production of PHB in chloroplasts apparently does not affect plant growth and development as does production of PHB in the cytoplasm (Nawrath et al., 1992), the chloroplast is the preferred site of

P(3HB-co-3HV) biosynthesis. The successful production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer in plants thus requires the presence of three PHA biosynthetic enzymes as well as the substrates required for the copolymer biosynthesis

5 (Figure 2), preferably in the plastids. For the 3HB component of the polymer, the substrate naturally exists in chloroplasts in sufficient concentration in the form of acetyl-CoA (Nawrath et al., 1994). However, this is not true for the 3HV component of the polymer, where the
10 starting substrate is propionyl-CoA. Figure 3 is an overview of enzyme pathways which are related to the provision of these substrates. The engineering of plants to generate sufficient chloroplast pools of propionyl-CoA, along with the proper PHA biosynthetic enzymes
15 (i.e., a β -ketothiolase, a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase, and a PHA synthase), makes it possible to produce copolyesters of poly(3HB-co-3HV) in these organisms.

Methods for optimization of PHB and P(3HB-co-3HV) production in various crop plants are disclosed in Gruys
20 et al. (1998). A major focus in that invention is the optimization of the substrate pools for P(3HB-co-3HV), in order to provide 2-ketobutyrate and propionyl-CoA to the site of copolymer synthesis. Gruys et al. (1998) also discusses exploring the potential use of a pyruvate
25 dehydrogenase complex and a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex to convert 2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA.

Gruys et al. (1998) also provides methods for the optimization of β -ketothiolase, β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase,
30 and PHA synthase activities in plants and bacteria. It was determined therein that the *A. eutrophus* β -

ketothiolase PhbB was metabolically blocked from producing P(3HB-co-3HV) due to its inability to utilize propionyl-CoA with acetyl-CoA to produce 3-ketovaleryl-CoA (see Figure 2). However, Gruys et al. (1998)

5 demonstrated that another *A. eutrophus* β -ketothiolase, designated BktB, is able to produce 3-ketovaleryl-CoA from propionyl-CoA and acetyl-CoA. Therefore, BktB is a preferred β -ketothiolase for the production of P(3HB-co-3HV). Gruys et al. also
10 demonstrated that other β -ketothiolases are able to produce 3-keto-valeryl-CoA from propionyl-CoA and acetyl-CoA. These are: another *A. eutrophus* β -ketothiolase, designated pAE65, and two β -ketothiolases from *Zoogloea ramigera*, designated "A" and "B".

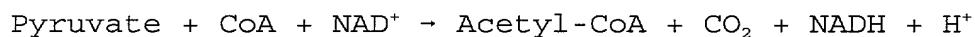
15 Gruys et al. (1998) noted that the sources of the three copolymer biosynthetic enzymes may encompass a wide range of organisms, including, for example, *Alcaligenes eutrophus*, *Alcaligenes faecalis*, *Aphanothece* sp., *Azotobacter vinelandii*, *Bacillus cereus*, *Bacillus*
20 *megaterium*, *Beijerinckia indica*, *Derxia gummosa*, *Methylobacterium* sp., *Microcoleus* sp., *Nocardia corallina*, *Pseudomonas cepacia*, *Pseudomonas extorquens*, *Pseudomonas oleovorans*, *Rhodobacter sphaeroides*, *Rhodobacter capsulatus*, *Rhodospirillum rubrum* (Brandl et
25 al., 1990; Doi, 1990), and *Thiocapsa pfennigii*.

Pyruvate Dehydrogenase Complex

The pyruvate dehydrogenase complex (PDC) is a large multi-enzyme structure composed of three primary component enzymes, pyruvate dehydrogenase (PDH) (E1, EC
30 1.2.41); dihydrolipoamide acetyltransferase (E2, EC

2.3.1.12); and dihydrolipoamide dehydrogenase (E3, EC 1.8.1.4) (Reed, 1974). In the well-characterized mammalian complex, 60 subunits of E2 comprise the central core, and the E1 and E3 components decorate the outer surface of this core (Patel et al., 1990). E1 is a heterotetramer composed of two α and two β subunits. The E3 component, a homodimer, associates with the complex via an E3 binding protein (Gopalakrishnan, 1989).

The PDC catalyzes the irreversible oxidative decarboxylation of pyruvate according to the equation:



In mitochondria, this reaction represents the irreversible commitment of carbon to the citric acid cycle, and therefore is a logical point for regulation. Previous experiments have shown that plant mitochondrial PDC activity is, in fact, regulated by product inhibition, metabolites, and reversible phosphorylation (Randall et al., 1977; Randall et al., 1989; Randall et al., 1996; Budde et al., 1991) as is the mammalian complex (Patel et al., 1990).

In prokaryotes, PDC is localized in the cytoplasm, while in eukaryotes it is within the mitochondrial matrix. Plants, however, are unique in that a second form of the complex exists in the plastids (Reid et al., 1975; Reid et al., 1977; Thompson et al., 1977b). Based upon enzymology (Thompson et al., 1977a; Williams et al., 1979; Camp et al., 1988) and immunochemical analyses (Taylor et al., 1992; Camp et al., 1985) it is clear that plastid PDC is distinct from its mitochondrial

counterpart. In plants, *de novo* fatty acid biosynthesis occurs exclusively in the plastids (Miernyk et al., 1983; Kang et al., 1994; Zilket et al., 1969; Drennan et al., 1969; Ohlrogge et al., 1979). The plastid form of PDC
5 can provide the fatty acid precursor, acetyl-CoA (Miernyk et al., 1983; Kang et al., 1994; Grof et al., 1995). The plastid PDC can also catalyze the oxidative decarboxylation of 2-oxobutyrate to produce propionyl Co-A (Camp et al., 1988; Camp and Randall, 1985).

10 The cDNAs that encode the E1 α and E1 β subunits of plant mitochondrial PDH have been cloned (Grof et al., 1995; Leuthy et al., 1995; Leuthy et al., 1994). Recently, Reith and Munholland (1995) reported the sequence of the entire plastid genome of the red alga *P. purpurea*.
15 Encoded in this genome are open reading frames homologous to PDH α and β subunits.

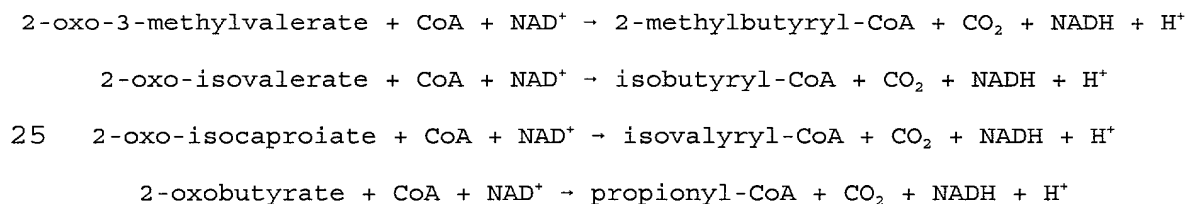
The cDNAs that encode the E2 component of the plant mitochondrial PDC have been similarly cloned (Guan et al., 1995). The sequence of the entire plastid genome of
20 the cyanobacterium *Synechocystis* sp. has also recently been reported (Kaneko et al., 1996).

Branched Chain 2-Oxoacid Dehydrogenase Complex

The branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex (BCOADC) is a highly ordered macromolecular structure
25 composed of three primary component enzymes, a branched chain dehydrogenase or decarboxylase (BCDH or E1; EC 1.2.4.4); dihydrolipoamide transacylase (LTA or E2; no EC number); and dihydrolipoamide dehydrogenase (LipDH or E3;

EC 1.8.1.4) (Yeaman, 1989). The mammalian complex is assembled with 24 subunits of E2 as the central cubic core with 4:3:2 symmetry; the E1 and E3 components decorate the outer surface of the E2 core (Yeaman, 1989; Wynn et al., 1996). E1 is a heterotetramer composed of two identical α and two identical β subunits (Pettit et al., 1978). E3 associates loosely with the E2-E1 structure, and is a homodimer (Wynn et al., 1996; Pettit et al., 1978). The mammalian mitochondrial complex is also regulated by a specific E1-kinase and a phospho-E1 phosphatase, which modulate activity by reversible phosphorylation (inactivation) and dephosphorylation (reactivation). Additional regulation is achieved by product inhibition and modulation of gene expression (Yeaman, 1989; Wynn et al., 1996).

BCOADC catalyzes the irreversible oxidative decarboxylation of the branched-chain 2-oxoacids derived from valine, leucine and isoleucine, as well as 2-oxobutyrate and 4-methyl-2-oxobutyrate, with comparable rates and similar K_m values (Yeaman 1989; Wynn et al., 1996; Paxton et al., 1986; Gerbling et al., 1988). The reactions are:



In mammals, BCOADC is found in the mitochondria and is involved in the catabolism of the branched-chain amino acids. The only reports describing BCOADC activity in

plants have localized BCOADC to peroxisomes (Gerbling et al., 1988; Gerbling et al., 1989). The proposed function of a peroxisomal BCOADC is to catabolize the branched-chain amino acids during germination and growth, yielding an acyl-CoA product that would be further metabolized by the beta-oxidation pathway localized in the peroxisome (Gerbling et al., 1988; Gerbling et al., 1989).

To provide substrate pools to permit biosynthesis of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer in the plastid, there is a need for methods to engineer plants to produce plastid enzymes which convert 2-oxobutyrates to propionyl-CoA.

Summary of the Invention

Accordingly, the present invention provides nucleotide sequences that encode the E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component of the plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex, as well as the E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component of the branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex, of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Methods of utilizing these nucleotide sequences to provide enzymatic activity to convert 2-oxo-butyrate to propionyl-CoA, and to produce P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer in plants, are also provided.

Accordingly, in a first aspect, the present invention provides an isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from: (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:1, or the complement thereof; (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide having enzymatic activity

similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit; (c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and (d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code. Recombinant vectors comprising such isolated DNA molecules, host cells transformed with these vectors, and an isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:2 are also provided.

In another aspect, the present invention provides an isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from: (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:3, or the complement thereof; (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit; (c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and (d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code. Recombinant vectors comprising such isolated DNA molecules, host cells transformed with these vectors, and an isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of

SEQ ID NO.:4 are also provided.

In another aspect, the present invention provides an isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from: (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:5, or the complement thereof; (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E2 component; (c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and (d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code. Recombinant vectors comprising such isolated DNA molecules, host cells transformed with these vectors, and an isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:6 are also provided.

In a further aspect, the present invention provides an isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from: (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:11, or the complement thereof; (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit; (c) a nucleotide

sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and (d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code. Recombinant vectors comprising such isolated DNA molecules, host cells transformed with these vectors, and an isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:12 are also provided.

In another aspect, the present invention provides an isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from: (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:13, or the complement thereof; (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit; (c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and (d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code. Recombinant vectors comprising such isolated DNA molecules, host cells transformed with these vectors, and an isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:14 are also provided.

In another aspect, the present invention provides

the foregoing isolated DNA molecules encoding a polypeptide having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit, but in which the naturally occurring branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component binding region thereof is replaced with the E2 component binding region of a plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit. The plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit can have the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:3. Recombinant vectors comprising such isolated DNA molecules, host cells transformed with these vectors, and the isolated polypeptide are also provided.

In yet another aspect, the present invention provides an isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from: (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:15, or the complement thereof; (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to the nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component; (c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and (d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as the nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code. Recombinant vectors comprising such isolated DNA molecules, host cells

transformed with these vectors, and an isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:16 are also provided.

In another aspect, the present invention provides
5 a plant, a plastid of which comprises the following polypeptides: an enzyme that enhances the biosynthesis of 2-oxobutyrates; a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit; a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit; and a branched chain
10 oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component. The branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit can have the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:12, the branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit can have the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:14, or the branched chain
15 oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component can have the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:16. In such plant, the plastid can further comprise the following polypeptides: a β -keto-thiolase; a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase; and a polyhydroxy-alkanoate synthase. The genome of such plant
20 can comprise introduced DNAs encoding these polypeptides, wherein each of the introduced DNAs is operatively linked to a targeting peptide coding region capable of directing transport of the polypeptide encoded thereby into a plastid. A method of producing P(3HB-co-
25 3HV) copolymer comprises growing such plant, and recovering P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer produced thereby.

In another aspect, the present invention comprises a plant, a plastid of which comprises the following polypeptides: an enzyme that enhances the biosynthesis of
30 2-oxobutyrates; a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit; a branched chain oxoacid

dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit; a branched chain
oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component; and a
dihydrolipoamide dehydrogenase E3 component, which can be
mitochondrially-derived. In such plant, the branched
5 chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit can have
the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:12, the branched chain
oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit can have the
sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:14, or the branched chain
oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component can have the
10 sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:16. In such plant, the
plastid can further comprise the following polypeptides:
a β -keto-thiolase; a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase; and a
polyhydroxy-alkanoate synthase. The genome of such plant
can comprise introduced DNAs encoding these polypeptides,
15 wherein each of the introduced DNAs is operatively linked
to a targeting peptide coding region capable of directing
transport of the polypeptide encoded thereby into a
plastid. A method of producing P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer
comprises growing such plant, and recovering P(3HB-co-
20 3HV) copolymer produced thereby.

In yet another aspect, the present invention
provides a plant, a plastid of which comprises the
following polypeptides: an enzyme that enhances the
biosynthesis of
25 2-oxobutyrate; a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase
complex E1 α subunit; and a branched chain oxoacid
dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit, the naturally
occurring E2 binding region of which is replaced with the
E2 binding region of a plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase
30 complex E1 β subunit. In such plant, the branched chain
oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit can have the

sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:12. Furthermore, in such plant, the plastid can further comprise the following polypeptides:

a β -ketothiolase; a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase; and a poly-
5 hydroxyalkanoate synthase. In such plant, the genome can comprise introduced DNAs encoding these polypeptides, wherein each of the introduced DNAs is operatively linked to a targeting peptide coding region capable of directing transport of the polypeptide encoded thereby into a
10 plastid.

A method of producing P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer comprises growing such plant, and recovering P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer produced thereby.

Further scope of the applicability of the present
15 invention will become apparent from the detailed description and drawings provided below. However, it should be understood that the following detailed description and examples, while indicating preferred embodiments of the invention, are given by way of
20 illustration only since various changes and modifications within the spirit and scope of the invention will become apparent to those skilled in the art from this detailed description.

Brief Description of the Drawings

25 The above and other objects, features, and advantages of the present invention will be better understood from the following detailed description taken in conjunction with the accompanying drawings, all of which are given by way of illustration only, and are not
30 limitative of the present invention, in which:

Figure 1 shows the biochemical steps involved in the production of PHB from acetyl-CoA catalyzed by the *A. eutrophus* PHB biosynthetic enzymes.

Figure 2 shows the biochemical steps involved in the production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer from acetyl-CoA and propionyl-CoA catalyzed by PHA biosynthetic enzymes of *A. eutrophus*.

Figure 3 summarizes the pathways discussed herein that are involved in the production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer, including enzymes that can be used to enhance 2-oxobutyrate biosynthesis.

Figure 4 shows Southern analyses of genomic DNA isolated from mature *A. thaliana* leaves. Each lane was loaded with 10 μ g of DNA digested with *Bam*HI, *Hind* III, *Sal* I, *Eco* RI or *Xba* I as indicated. Fig. 5A and 5B, genomic Southern blots hybridized with random primed probes generated from gel-excised E1 α and E1 β cDNAs respectively. (α^{32} P)-dCTP was incorporated using an oligolabelling kit (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden). The positions of λ DNA markers digested with *Hind* III are indicated to the left of the figure.

Figure 5 shows Northern blot analyses of *A. thaliana* RNA. Total RNA was isolated from young leaves of *A. thaliana* plants. 10 μ g of total RNA was run on formaldehyde gels then transferred to nylon membranes. Probes were prepared as described in the legend for Figure 5. RNA markers were used to determine the sizes of the hybridizing bands.

Figures 6A and 6B show dendrogram analyses of the deduced amino acid sequence of PDH E1 α and E1 β subunits, respectively. Abbreviations and accession numbers to the

sequences are: *P. p.*, *Porphyra purpurea* *odp* (U38804); *S.*
sp., *Synechocystis* *sp.* (D90915); *A. t.*, *Arabidopsis*
thaliana (U21214, U09137); *P. s.*, *Pisum sativum* (U51918,
U56697); *H. s.*, *Homo sapiens* (L13318, D90086); *R. r.*,
5 *Rattus rattus* (Z12158, P49432); *S. c.*, *Saccharomyces*
cerevisiae (P16387, M98476); *A. s.*, *Ascaris suum* (M76554,
M38017); *M. gen.*, *Mycoplasma genitalium* (U39706); *M. c.*,
Mycoplasma capricolum (U62057); *B. su.*, *Bacillus subtilis*
(M57435); and *B. s.*, *Bacillus stearothermophilus*
10 (X53560). Dendrogram analyses was accomplished with
GeneWorks CLUSTAL V method (IntelliGenetics, Mountain
View, CA). CLUSTAL V parameters were as follows: cost to
open gap = 5, cost to lengthen gap = 25, gap penalty = 3,
number of top diagonals = 5, window size = 5, PAM matrix
15 = PAM250, K-tuple = 1, and consensus cutoff = 50%.

Figures 7A-7E shows schematics (Constructs 1-5) for
engineering the BCOADC subunits to be targeted to the
plastid and to form a hybrid complex, as described in
Examples 6 and 7.

20 Detailed Description of the Invention

The following detailed description is provided to
aid those skilled in the art in practicing the present
invention. Even so, this detailed description should not
be construed to unduly limit the present invention as
25 modifications and variations in the embodiments discussed
herein can be made by those of ordinary skill in the art
without departing from the spirit or scope of the present
inventive discovery.

The contents of each of the references cited herein, including those of the references cited within these primary references, are herein incorporated by reference in their entirety.

5 The production of P(3HB-co-3HV) in plants requires the substrates propionyl-CoA and acetyl-CoA, and three enzymes which convert these substrates to P(3HB-co-3HV): a β -ketothiolase, a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase, and a PHA synthase. β -ketothiolase is normally present in the
10 plant cytoplasm, but not in the plastids. Acetyl-CoA is normally present in the cytoplasm and the plastids. All of the other required components must be introduced into the plant, preferably into the plastids.

 Gruys et al. (1998) discusses several ways in which
15 2-oxobutyrates can be provided in the plant. One way is through the manipulation of various wild-type and/or deregulated enzymes involved in the biosynthesis of aspartate family amino acids in order to increase threonine levels, thereby creating a larger substrate
20 pool for threonine deaminase to convert to 2-oxobutyrates (Figure 3), and wild-type or deregulated forms of enzymes, such as threonine deaminase, involved in the conversion of threonine to P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer endproduct. Enzymes which can be manipulated to enhance
25 the threonine pool include aspartate kinase, homoserine dehydrogenase, and threonine synthase. The threonine substrate pool can be enhanced by overexpression of these enzymes, or by the use of deregulated forms of these enzymes, such as lysine-deregulated aspartate kinase.

30 Threonine deaminase, which converts threonine to 2-oxobutyrates, is another enzyme which can be utilized in

the production of 2-oxobutyrate. Deregulated mutants and natural deregulated forms of threonine deaminase can be used to increase 2-oxobutyrate pools at the site of copolymer biosynthesis.

5 Gruys et al. (1998), at Example 6, also discuss several ways in which the PDC and/or the BCOADC, or their substrate pools, can be manipulated to provide effective conversion of 2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA. The native plastid PDC is able to perform this conversion at a low
10 level. However, this complex can provide levels of propionyl-CoA sufficient for P(3HB-co-3HV) if the levels of 2-oxobutyrate are sufficient, or if portions of the BCOADC are employed to form a hybrid complex. The plastid PDC might also be genetically manipulated to be
15 more effective in providing propionyl-CoA (Gruys et al., 1998).

The present invention provides nucleotide sequences that encode the E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component, of the plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex,
20 and the E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component, of the branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. These nucleotide sequences and the enzymatic polypeptides encoded thereby can be introduced into plants in various combinations with coding sequences
25 for the foregoing enzymes in order to enhance the conversion of threonine to 2-oxobutyrate, propionate, propionyl-CoA, β -ketovaleryl-CoA, and β -hydroxyvaleryl-CoA. Introduction into such plants of nucleic acid sequences encoding an appropriate
30 β -keto-thiolase, a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase, and a PHA

synthase will permit such transgenic plants to utilize the increased β -hydroxyvaleryl-CoA substrate in the production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer.

5 Definitions

The following definitions are provided to aid those skilled in the art in understanding the detailed description of the present invention.

" β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase" refers to a
10 β -ketoacyl-CoA reducing enzyme that can convert a β -ketoacyl-CoA substrate to its corresponding β -hydroxyacyl-CoA product using, for example, NADH or NADPH as the reducing cosubstrate. An example is the PhbB acetoacetyl-CoA reductase of *A. eutrophus*.
15 " β -ketothiolase" refers to an enzyme that catalyzes the thiolytic cleavage of a β -ketoacyl-CoA, requiring free CoA, to form two acyl-CoA molecules. However, the term β -ketothiolase as used herein also refers to enzymes that catalyze the condensation of two acyl-CoA
20 molecules to form β -ketoacyl-CoA and free CoA, i.e., the reverse of the thiolytic cleavage reaction.

"CoA" refers to coenzyme A.

"C-terminal" refers to the region of a peptide, polypeptide, or protein chain from the middle thereof to
25 the end that carries the amino acid having a free α carboxyl group.

"Deregulated enzyme" refers to an enzyme that has been modified, for example by mutagenesis, wherein the extent of feedback inhibition of the catalytic activity
30 of the enzyme by a metabolite is reduced such that the

enzyme exhibits enhanced activity in the presence of said metabolite compared to the unmodified enzyme. Some organisms possess deregulated forms of such enzymes as the naturally occurring, wild-type form.

5 The term "DNA encoding" or "encoding DNA" refers to chromosomal DNA, plasmid DNA, cDNA, plastid DNA, or synthetic DNA which codes for expression for any of the enzymes discussed herein.

10 The term "genome" as it applies to bacteria encompasses both the chromosome and plasmids within a bacterial host cell. Unless specified, the term "genome" as it applies to plant cells encompasses not only chromosomal or nuclear DNA found within the nucleus, but organellar DNA found within subcellular components of the
15 cell. DNAs of the present invention introduced into plant cells can therefore be either chromosomally-integrated or organelle-localized, unless specified (e.g. "plastid genome").

20 The term "muted" refers to a mutant form of a peptide, polypeptide, or protein.

"N-terminal" refers to the region of a peptide, polypeptide, or protein chain from the amino acid having a free α -amino group to the middle of the chain.

25 "Operably linked" refers to two amino acid or nucleotide sequences wherein one of the sequences operates to affect a characteristic of the other sequence. In the case of nucleotide sequences, for example, a promoter "operably linked" to a structural coding sequence acts to drive expression of the latter.

30 "Overexpression" refers to the expression of a polypeptide or protein encoded by a DNA introduced into a

host cell, wherein said polypeptide or protein is either not normally present in the host cell, or wherein said polypeptide or protein is present in said host cell at a higher level than that normally expressed from the endogenous gene encoding said polypeptide or protein.

The term "plastid" refers to the class of plant cell organelles that includes amyloplasts, chloroplasts, chromoplasts, elaioplasts, eoplasts, etioplasts, leucoplasts, and proplastids. These organelles are self-replicating, and contain what is commonly referred to as the chloroplast genome, a circular DNA molecule that ranges in size from about 120 to about 217 kb, depending upon the plant species, and which usually contains an inverted repeat region (Fosket, 1994).

The term "polyhydroxyalkanoate (PHA) synthase" refers to enzymes that convert β -hydroxyacyl-CoAs to polyhydroxy-alkanoates and free CoA.

"Targeting sequence" refers to a nucleotide sequence which, when expressed (forming a "targeting peptide"), directs the export of an attached polypeptide to a particular cellular location, such as the chloroplast (e.g. "chloroplast targeting sequence"). The words "signal" or "transit" are equivalent to "targeting" in this context.

Production of Transgenic Plants Capable of Producing P(3HB-co-3HV) Copolymer

PHA synthesis in plants can be optimized in accordance with the present invention by expressing DNAs encoding β -ketothiolase, β -acyl-CoA reductase, and PHA

synthase in conjunction with various portions and combinations of precursor-producing enzymes, including the sequences encoding portions of the plastid PDC and the BCOADC provided herein, as discussed in the Examples
5 below.

Plant Vectors

In plants, transformation vectors capable of introducing encoding DNAs involved in PHA biosynthesis are easily designed, and generally contain one or more
10 DNA coding sequences of interest under the transcriptional control of 5' and 3' regulatory sequences. Such vectors generally comprise, operatively linked in sequence in the 5' to 3' direction, a promoter sequence that directs the transcription of a downstream
15 heterologous structural DNA in a plant; optionally, a 5' non-translated leader sequence; a nucleotide sequence that encodes a protein of interest; and a 3' non-translated region that encodes a polyadenylation signal which functions in plant cells to cause the
20 termination of transcription and the addition of polyadenylate nucleotides to the 3' end of the mRNA encoding said protein. Plant transformation vectors also generally contain a selectable marker. Typical 5'-3' regulatory sequences include a transcription initiation
25 start site, a ribosome binding site, an RNA processing signal, a transcription termination site, and/or a polyadenylation signal. Vectors for plant transformation have been reviewed in Rodriguez et al. (1988), Glick et al. (1993), and Croy (1993).

Plant Promoters

Plant promoter sequences can be constitutive or inducible, environmentally- or developmentally-regulated, or cell- or tissue-specific. Often-used constitutive

5 promoters include the CaMV 35S promoter (Odell et al., 1985), the enhanced CaMV 35S promoter, the Figwort Mosaic Virus (FMV) promoter (Richins et al., 1987), the mannopine synthase (*mas*) promoter, the nopaline synthase (*nos*) promoter, and the octopine synthase (*ocs*) promoter.

10 Useful inducible promoters include heat-shock promoters (Ou-Lee et al., 1986; Ainley et al., 1990), a nitrate-inducible promoter derived from the spinach nitrite reductase gene (Back et al., 1991), hormone-inducible promoters (Yamaguchi-Shinozaki et al.,

15 1990; Kares et al., 1990), and light-inducible promoters associated with the small subunit of RuBP carboxylase and LHCP gene families (Kuhlemeier et al., 1989; Feinbaum et al., 1991; Weisshaar et al., 1991; Lam and Chua, 1990; Castresana et al., 1988; Schulze-Lefert et al., 1989).

20 Examples of useful tissue-specific, developmentally-regulated promoters include the β -conglycinin 7S promoter (Doyle et al., 1986; Slighton and Beachy, 1987), and seed-specific promoters (Knutzon et al., 1992; Bustos et al., 1991; Lam and Chua, 1991;

25 Stayton et al., 1991). Plant functional promoters useful for preferential expression in seed plastids include those from plant storage protein genes and from genes involved in fatty acid biosynthesis in oilseeds. Examples of such promoters include the 5' regulatory

30 regions from such genes as napin (Kridl et al., 1991), phaseolin, zein, soybean trypsin inhibitor, ACP,

stearoyl-ACP desaturase, and oleosin. Seed-specific gene regulation is discussed in EP 0 255 378. Promoter hybrids can also be constructed to enhance transcriptional activity (Hoffman, U.S. Patent No. 5,106,739), or to combine desired transcriptional activity and tissue specificity.

A factor to be considered in the choice of promoters is the timing of availability of the necessary substrates during expression of the PHA biosynthetic enzymes. For example, if P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer is produced in seeds from threonine, the timing of threonine biosynthesis and the amount of free threonine are important considerations. Karchi et al. (1994) have reported that threonine biosynthesis occurs rather late in seed development, similar to the timing of seed storage protein accumulation. For example, if enzymes involved in P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer biosynthesis are expressed from the 7S seed-specific promoter, the timing of expression thereof will be concurrent with threonine accumulation.

Plant Transformation and Regeneration

A variety of different methods can be employed to introduce such vectors into plant protoplasts, cells, callus tissue, leaf discs, meristems, etc., to generate transgenic plants, including *Agrobacterium*-mediated transformation, particle gun delivery, microinjection, electroporation, polyethylene glycol-mediated protoplast transformation, liposome-mediated transformation, etc. (reviewed in Potrykus, 1991). In general, transgenic plants comprising cells containing and expressing DNAs

encoding enzymes facilitating PHA biosynthesis can be produced by transforming plant cells with a DNA construct as described above via any of the foregoing methods; selecting plant cells that have been transformed on a
5 selective medium; regenerating plant cells that have been transformed to produce differentiated plants; and selecting a transformed plant which expresses the enzyme-encoding nucleotide sequence.

Constitutive overexpression of, for example, a
10 deregulated threonine deaminase employing the CaMV 35S or FMV promoter might potentially starve plants of certain amino acids, especially those of the aspartate family. If such starvation occurs, the negative effects may be avoided by supplementing the growth and cultivation media
15 employed in the transformation and regeneration procedures with appropriate amino acids. By supplementing the transformation/regeneration media with aspartate family amino acids (aspartate, threonine, lysine, and methionine), the uptake of these amino acids
20 into the plant can reduce any potential starvation effect caused by an overexpressed threonine deaminase. Supplementation of the media with such amino acids might thereby prevent any negative selection, and therefore any adverse effect on transformation frequency, due to the
25 overexpression of a deregulated threonine deaminase in the transformed plant.

The encoding DNAs can be introduced either in a single transformation event (all necessary DNAs present on the same vector), a co-transformation event (all
30 necessary DNAs present on separate vectors that are introduced into plants or plant cells simultaneously), or

by independent transformation events (all necessary DNAs present on separate vectors that are introduced into plants or plant cells independently). Traditional breeding methods can subsequently be used to incorporate the entire pathway into a single plant. Successful production of the PHA polyhydroxybutyrate in cells of *Arabidopsis* has been demonstrated by Poirier et al. (1992), and in plastids thereof by Nawrath et al. (1994).

Specific methods for transforming a wide variety of dicots and obtaining transgenic plants are well documented in the literature (Gasser and Fraley, 1989; Fisk and Dandekar, 1993; Christou, 1994; and the references cited therein).

Successful transformation and plant regeneration have been achieved in the monocots as follows: asparagus (*Asparagus officinalis*; Bytebier et al. 1987); barley (*Hordeum vulgare*; Wan and Lemaux 1994); maize (*Zea mays*; Rhodes et al., 1988; Gordon-Kamm et al., 1990; Fromm et al., 1990; Koziel et al., 1993); oats (*Avena sativa*; Somers et al., 1992); orchardgrass (*Dactylis glomerata*; Horn et al., 1988); rice (*Oryza sativa*, including indica and japonica varieties; Toriyama et al., 1988; Zhang et al., 1988; Luo and Wu 1988; Zhang and Wu 1988; Christou et al., 1991); rye (*Secale cereale*; De la Pena et al., 1987); sorghum (*Sorghum bicolor*; Cassas et al. 1993); sugar cane (*Saccharum* spp.; Bower and Birch 1992); tall fescue (*Festuca arundinacea*; Wang et al. 1992); turfgrass (*Agrostis palustris*; Zhong et al., 1993); and wheat (*Triticum aestivum*; Vasil et al. 1992; Weeks et al. 1993; Becker et al. 1994).

Host Plants

Particularly useful plants for PHA copolymer production include those that produce carbon substrates which can be employed for PHA biosynthesis, including tobacco, wheat, potato, *Arabidopsis*, and high oil seed plants such as corn, soybean, canola, oil seed rape, sunflower, flax, and peanut. Polymers that can be produced in this manner include copolymers incorporating both short chain length and medium chain length monomers, such as P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer.

If the host plant of choice does not produce the requisite fatty acid substrates in sufficient quantities, it can be modified, for example by mutagenesis or genetic transformation, to block or modulate the glycerol ester and fatty acid biosynthesis or degradation pathways so that it accumulates the appropriate substrates for PHA production.

Plastid Targeting of Expressed Enzymes for PHA**Biosynthesis**

PHA polymer can be produced in plants either by expression of the appropriate enzymes in the cytoplasm (Poirier et al., 1992) by the methods described above, or more preferably, in plastids, where higher levels of PHA production can be achieved (Nawrath et al., 1994). As demonstrated by the latter group, targeting of β -ketothiolase, acetoacetyl-CoA reductase, and PHB synthase to plastids of *Arabidopsis thaliana* results in

the accumulation of high levels of PHB in the plastids without any readily apparent deleterious effects on plant growth and seed production. As branched-chain amino acid biosynthesis occurs in plant plastids (Bryan, 1980; Galili, 1995), overexpression therein of plastid-targeted enzymes, including a deregulated form of threonine deaminase, is expected to facilitate the production of elevated levels of 2-oxobutyrate and propionyl-CoA. The latter can be condensed with acetyl-CoA by β -ketothiolase to form 3-ketovaleryl-CoA, which can then be further metabolized by a β -keto-acyl-CoA reductase to 3-hydroxyvaleryl-CoA, the precursor of the C5 subunit of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer. As there is a high carbon flux through acetyl-CoA in plastids, especially in seeds of oil-accumulating plants such as oilseed rape (*Brassica napus*), canola (*Brassica rapa*, *Brassica campestris*, *Brassica carinata*, and *Brassica juncea*), soybean (*Glycine max*), flax (*Linum usitatissimum*), and sunflower (*Helianthus annuus*) for example, targeting of the gene products of desired encoding DNAs to leucoplasts of seeds, or transformation of seed leucoplasts and expression therein of these encoding DNAs, are attractive strategies for achieving high levels of PHA biosynthesis in plants.

All of the enzymes discussed herein can be modified for plastid targeting by employing plant cell nuclear transformation constructs wherein DNA coding sequences of interest are fused to any of the available transit peptide sequences capable of facilitating transport of the encoded enzymes into plant plastids

(partially summarized in von Heijne et al., 1991), and driving expression by employing an appropriate promoter. The sequences that encode a transit peptide region can be obtained, for example, from plant

5 nuclear-encoded plastid proteins, such as the small subunit (SSU) of ribulose biphosphate carboxylase, plant fatty acid biosynthesis related genes including acyl carrier protein (ACP), stearoyl-ACP desaturase, β -ketoacyl-ACP synthase and acyl-ACP thioesterase, or

10 LHCP II genes. The encoding sequence for a transit peptide effective in transport to plastids can include all or a portion of the encoding sequence for a particular transit peptide, and may also contain portions of the mature protein encoding sequence

15 associated with a particular transit peptide. Numerous examples of transit peptides that can be used to deliver target proteins into plastids exist, and the particular transit peptide encoding sequences useful in the present invention are not critical as long as

20 delivery into a plastid is obtained. Proteolytic processing within the plastid then produces the mature enzyme. This technique has proven successful not only with enzymes involved in PHA synthesis (Nawrath et al., 1994), but also with neomycin phosphotransferase II

25 (NPT-II) and CP4 EPSPS (Padgett et al., 1995), for example.

Of particular interest are transit peptide sequences derived from enzymes known to be imported into the leucoplasts of seeds. Examples of enzymes

30 containing useful transit peptides include those related to lipid biosynthesis (e.g., subunits of the plastid-targeted dicot acetyl-CoA carboxylase, biotin

carboxylase, biotin carboxyl carrier protein,
 α -carboxytransferase, plastid-targeted monocot
multifunctional acetyl-CoA carboxylase (Mr, 220,000);
plastidic subunits of the fatty acid synthase complex
5 (e.g., acyl carrier protein (ACP), malonyl-ACP
synthase, KASI, KASII, KASIII, etc.); steroyl-ACP
desaturase; thioesterases (specific for short, medium,
and long chain acyl ACP); plastid-targeted acyl
transferases (e.g., glycerol-3-phosphate: acyl
10 transferase); enzymes involved in the biosynthesis of
aspartate family amino acids; phytoene synthase;
gibberellic acid biosynthesis (e.g., *ent*-kaurene
synthases 1 and 2); sterol biosynthesis (e.g., hydroxy
methyl glutaryl-coA reductase); and carotenoid
15 biosynthesis (e.g., lycopene synthase).

Exact translational fusions to the transit peptide
of interest may not be optimal for protein import into
the plastid. By creating translational fusions of any
of the enzymes discussed herein to the precursor form
20 of a naturally imported protein or C-terminal deletions
thereof, one would expect that such translational
fusions would aid in the uptake of the engineered
precursor protein into the plastid. For example,
Nawrath et al., (1994) used a similar approach to
25 create the vectors employed to introduce the PHB
biosynthesis genes of *A. eutrophus* into *Arabidopsis*.

It is therefore fully expected that targeting of
the enzymes discussed herein to leaf chloroplasts or
seed plastids such as leucoplasts by fusing transit
30 peptide gene sequences thereto will further enhance *in*
vivo conditions for the biosynthesis of PHAs,

especially P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer, in plants.

Plastid Transformation for Expression of Enzymes
Involved in PHA Biosynthesis

Alternatively, enzymes facilitating the
5 biosynthesis of metabolites such as threonine,
2-oxobutyrate, propionyl-CoA, 3-ketovaleryl-CoA,
3-hydroxy-valeryl-CoA, and PHAs discussed herein can be
expressed *in situ* in plastids by direct transformation
of these organelles with appropriate recombinant
10 expression constructs. Constructs and methods for
stably transforming plastids of higher plants are well
known in the art (Svab et al., 1990; Svab et al., 1993;
Staub et al., 1993; Maliga et al., U.S. Patent No.
5,451,513; PCT International Publications WO 95/16783,
15 WO 95/24492, and WO 95/24493). These methods generally
rely on particle gun delivery of DNA containing a
selectable marker in addition to introduced DNA
sequences for expression, and targeting of the DNA to
the plastid genome through homologous recombination.
20 Transformation of a wide variety of different monocots
and dicots by particle gun bombardment is routine in
the art (Hinchee et al., 1994; Walden and Wingender,
1995).

DNA constructs for plastid transformation
25 generally comprise a targeting segment comprising
flanking DNA sequences substantially homologous to a
predetermined sequence of a plastid genome, which
targeting segment enables insertion of DNA coding
sequences of interest into the plastid genome by
30 homologous recombination with said predetermined

sequence; a selectable marker sequence, such as a sequence encoding a form of plastid 16S ribosomal RNA that is resistant to spectinomycin or streptomycin, or that encodes a protein which inactivates spectinomycin or streptomycin (such as the *aadA* gene), disposed
5 within said targeting segment, wherein said selectable marker sequence confers a selectable phenotype upon plant cells, substantially all the plastids of which have been transformed with said DNA construct; and one
10 or more DNA coding sequences of interest disposed within said targeting segment relative to said selectable marker sequence so as not to interfere with conferring of said selectable phenotype. In addition, plastid expression constructs also generally include a
15 plastid promoter region and a transcription termination region capable of terminating transcription in a plant plastid, wherein said regions are operatively linked to the DNA coding sequences of interest.

A further refinement in chloroplast
20 transformation/expression technology that facilitates control over the timing and tissue pattern of expression of introduced DNA coding sequences in plant plastid genomes has been described in PCT International Publication WO 95/16783. This method involves the
25 introduction into plant cells of constructs for nuclear transformation that provide for the expression of a viral single subunit RNA polymerase and targeting of this polymerase into the plastids via fusion to a plastid transit peptide. Transformation of plastids
30 with DNA constructs comprising a viral single subunit RNA polymerase-specific promoter specific to the RNA polymerase expressed from the nuclear expression

constructs operably linked to DNA coding sequences of interest permits control of the plastid expression constructs in a tissue and/or developmental specific manner in plants comprising both the nuclear polymerase construct and the plastid expression constructs.

5 Expression of the nuclear RNA polymerase coding sequence can be placed under the control of either a constitutive promoter, or a tissue- or developmental stage-specific promoter, thereby extending this control to the plastid expression construct responsive to the plastid-targeted, nuclear-encoded viral RNA polymerase. The introduced DNA coding sequence can be a single encoding region, or may contain a number of consecutive encoding sequences to be expressed as an engineered or
10 synthetic operon. The latter is especially attractive where, as in the present invention, it is desired to introduce multigene biochemical pathways into plastids. This approach is not practical using standard nuclear transformation techniques since each gene introduced
15 therein must be engineered as a monocistron, including an encoded transit peptide and appropriate promoter and terminator signals. Individual gene expression levels may vary widely among different cistrons, thereby possibly adversely affecting the overall biosynthetic
20 process. This can be avoided by the chloroplast transformation approach.

**Production of Transgenic Plants Comprising Genes for
PHA Biosynthesis**

Plant transformation vectors capable of delivering DNAs (genomic DNAs, plasmid DNAs, cDNAs, or synthetic
5 DNAs) encoding PHA biosynthetic enzymes and other enzymes for optimizing substrate pools for PHA biosynthesis as discussed in Examples 1-7 herein can be easily designed. Various strategies can be employed to introduce these encoding DNAs to produce transgenic
10 plants capable of biosynthesizing high levels of PHAs, including:

1. Transforming individual plants with an encoding DNA of interest. Two or more transgenic plants, each containing one of these DNAs, can then be
15 grown and cross-pollinated so as to produce hybrid plants containing the two DNAs. The hybrid can then be crossed with the remaining transgenic plants in order to obtain a hybrid plant containing all DNAs of interest within its genome.

20 2. Sequentially transforming plants with plasmids containing each of the encoding DNAs of interest, respectively.

3. Simultaneously cotransforming plants with plasmids containing each of the encoding DNAs,
25 respectively.

4. Transforming plants with a single plasmid containing two or more encoding DNAs of interest.

5. Transforming plants by a combination of any of the foregoing techniques in order to obtain a plant that expresses a desired combination of encoding DNAs of interest.

5

Traditional breeding of transformed plants produced according to any one of the foregoing methods by successive rounds of crossing can then be carried out to incorporate all the desired encoding DNAs in a single homozygous plant line (Nawrath et al., 1994; PCT International Publication WO 93/02187). Similar strategies can be employed to produce bacterial host cells engineered for optimal PHA production.

In methods 2 and 3, the use of vectors containing different selectable marker genes to facilitate selection of plants containing two or more different encoding DNAs is advantageous. Examples of useful selectable marker genes include those conferring resistance to kanamycin, hygromycin, sulphonamides, glyphosate, bialaphos, and phosphinothricin.

Stability of Transgene Expression

As several overexpressed enzymes may be required to produce optimal levels of substrates for copolymer formation, the phenomenon of co-suppression may influence transgene expression in transformed plants. Several strategies can be employed to avoid this potential problem (Finnegan and McElroy, 1994).

One commonly employed approach is to select and/or screen for transgenic plants that contain a single intact copy of the transgene or other encoding DNA

(Assaad et al., 1993; Vaucheret, 1993; McElroy and Brettell, 1994). *Agrobacterium*-mediated transformation technologies are preferred in this regard.

Inclusion of nuclear scaffold or matrix attachment regions (MAR) flanking a transgene has been shown to increase the level and reduce the variability associated with transgene expression in plants (Stief et al., 1989; Breyne et al., 1992; Allen et al., 1993; Mlynarova et al., 1994; Spiker and Thompson, 1996). Flanking a transgene or other encoding DNA with MAR elements may overcome problems associated with differential base composition between such transgenes or encoding DNAs and integrations sites, and/or the detrimental effects of sequences adjacent to transgene integration sites.

The use of enhancers from tissue-specific or developmentally-regulated genes may ensure that expression of a linked transgene or other encoding DNA occurs in the appropriately regulated manner.

The use of different combinations of promoters, plastid targeting sequences, and selectable markers for introduced transgenes or other encoding DNAs can avoid potential problems due to *trans*-inactivation in cases where pyramiding of different transgenes within a single plant is desired.

Finally, inactivation by co-suppression can be avoided by screening a number of independent transgenic plants to identify those that consistently overexpress particular introduced encoding DNAs (Register et al., 1994). Site-specific recombination in which the endogenous copy of a gene is replaced by the same gene, but with altered expression characteristics, should

obviate this problem (Yoder and Goldsbrough, 1994).

Any of the foregoing methods, alone or in combination, can be employed in order to insure the stability of transgene expression in transgenic plants
5 of the present invention.

**Cloning of plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex and
branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex subunits
and components**

The present invention provides nucleotide
10 sequences that encode the E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component, of the plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex, as well as the E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component, of the branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex, of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. These
15 sequences can be cloned by any appropriate method known in the art. For example, cDNA clones of known components of similar enzymes from other species can be utilized to screen a cDNA library from which the cDNA for the enzyme component is desired. Sources from
20 which the plastid PDC E1 α and E1 β cDNAs can be obtained include the analogous enzyme-encoding cDNAs from the red alga *Porphyra purpurea*; for the E2 component of the plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase, the analogous enzyme gene from the cyanobacterium *Synechocystis* sp. can be
25 used. The cDNA for the E1 α of a BCOADC can be isolated by identifying cDNAs which have significant homology to analogous tomato, human and bovine BCOADC E1 α sequences. Similarly, the E1 β and the E2 components of a BCOADC can be isolated by comparing the similarity of
30 candidate sequences with the human and bovine BCOADC

E1 β and E2 components, respectively. A cDNA library for the isolation of these components can be an expressed sequence tag library, for example one comprising cDNA from *Arabidopsis thaliana*.

5 The cloned cDNAs for the plastid PDC and the BCOADC components can be sequenced in order to determine the nucleotide sequence and deduce the amino acid sequence for these enzymes. The sequences of these cDNAs can be determined by any method known in
10 the art. Methods for the determination of various portions of the sequenced cDNA, such as a plastid targeting sequence, are also well known in the art.

Engineering plants to produce propionyl-CoA in plastids

15 The production of the P(3HB-co-3HV) precursor propionyl-CoA in plastids requires the presence of two elements which are not present, or which are present at very low levels, in the plastids of wild-type plants: 2-oxobutyrate, and enzymes which will convert 2-oxobutyrate into propionyl-CoA.

20 As noted above, Gruys et al. (1998) discusses several methods for the production of 2-oxobutyrate in plastids. These include:

- Overexpression of threonine deaminase;
- Overexpression of aspartate kinase and threonine
25 deaminase; and
- Overexpression of aspartate kinase, homoserine dehydrogenase, and threonine deaminase.

30 The overexpression of these enzymes can be accomplished through the transformation into plants of nucleotide sequences encoding these enzymes, operably linked to a plant promoter, such as the cauliflower

mosaic virus (CaMV) 35s promoter, or any other promoter known in the art which causes overexpression of such enzymes in plants.

5 The expression of these and other enzymes in plastids can be achieved in at least two ways:

1. By transforming coding sequences for these enzymes directly into the plastid genome in such a way that they are incorporated into the plastid genome.
10 Constructs and methods for stably transforming plastids of higher plants are well known in the art (for example, Svab et al., 1990; Svab et al., 1993; Staub et al., 1993; Maliga et al., U.S. Patent No. 5,451,513; PCT International Publications WO 95/16783, WO
15 95/24492, and WO 95/24493). These methods generally rely on particle gun delivery of DNA containing a selectable marker in addition to introduced DNA sequences for expression, and targeting of the DNA to the plastid genome through homologous recombination.

20 2. By creating a plant transformation vector comprising a coding sequence for the enzyme operably linked to a plastid targeting sequence, then transforming this vector into the plant. All of the enzymes discussed herein can be modified for plastid
25 targeting by employing plant cell nuclear transformation constructs wherein DNA coding sequences of interest are fused to any of the available targeting peptide sequences capable of facilitating transport of the encoded enzymes into plant plastids, and driving
30 expression by employing an appropriate promoter. Examples of plastid targeting peptides are provided in

Table 1 and in von Heijne et al. (1991). The sequences that encode a targeting peptide region can be obtained, for example, from plant nuclear-encoded plastid proteins, such as the small subunit (SSU) of ribulose biphosphate carboxylase, plant fatty acid biosynthesis related genes including acyl carrier protein (ACP), stearoyl-ACP desaturase, β -ketoacyl-ACP synthase and acyl-ACP thioesterase, or LHCPII genes. The encoding sequence for a targeting peptide effective in transport to plastids can include all or a portion of the encoding sequence for a particular targeting peptide, and can also contain portions of the mature protein encoding sequence associated with a particular targeting peptide. Numerous examples of targeting peptides that can be used to deliver target proteins into plastids exist, and the particular targeting peptide encoding sequences useful in the present invention are not critical as long as delivery into a plastid is obtained. Proteolytic processing within the plastid then produces the mature enzyme. This technique has proven successful not only with enzymes involved in PHA synthesis (Nawrath et al., 1994), but also with neomycin phosphotransferase II (NPT-II) and CP4 EPSPS (Padgett et al., 1995), for example.

Table 1. Examples of plastid proteins from various species with known plastid targeting sequences that can be used to target proteins to plastids

5 **Chloroplast Targeting Peptides**

Arabidopsis thaliana:

5-enolpyruvyl-shikimate-3-phosphate synthase
Rubisco activase
Rubisco small subunit
10 Tryptophan synthase

Brassica napus:

Acyl carrier protein
Plastid chaperonin-60

Pisum sativum:

15 Carbonic anhydrase
Chloroplast stromal HSP70
Glutamine synthetase
Rubisco small subunit

20 Reference: von Heijne, G.; Hirai, T.; Klosgen, R.B.;
Steppuhn, J.; Bruce, B.; Keegstra, K.; Herrmann, R.
(1991) CHLPEP-A database of chloroplast transit peptides.
Plant Molecular Biology Reporter 9:104-126.

Engineering plants to produce poly(3-hydroxybutyrate-3-hydroxyvalerate) copolymer

Plants which produce P(3HB-co-3HV) can be created by engineering them to produce 2-oxobutyrate, to
5 convert

2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA, and to synthesize P(3HB-co-3HV) from propionyl-CoA and acetyl-CoA.

Methods for producing plants which synthesize 2-oxobutyrate are discussed above. Such plants can be
10 modified to convert

2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA in the manner discussed below.

The nucleotide sequences of the BCOADC E1 α and E1 β subunits, and that of the E2 component, are provided
15 herein as a means to effect the conversion of 2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA in plastids containing the

2-oxobutyrate substrate. It is not necessary to provide the E3 component since the E3 components of all
20 of the

α -ketoacid dehydrogenase complexes are probably interchangeable. The E3 subunit already present in the plastid PDC thus almost certainly functions with plastid-targeted BCOADC subunits. The nucleotide
25 sequences of the plastid PDC E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component, provide sources of plastid targeting sequences. These plastid PDC sequences can also be genetically manipulated to enhance their ability to convert 2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA, as suggested by
30 Gruys et al. (1998).

The nucleotide sequences encoding the BCOADC E1 α and E1 β subunits, and the E2 component, can be directly

transformed into the plastid genome by the methods discussed above. Alternatively, the BCOADC E1 and E2 nucleotide sequences can be transformed into the plant nuclear genome, wherein the enzyme coding sequences are operably linked to a plastid targeting sequence by methods known in the art. See Example 7. Useful plastid targeting sequences include those from the plastid PDC. These targeting sequences from *Arabidopsis thaliana* are disclosed in Examples 1 and 2, below.

As another alternative for utilizing a BCOADC for the conversion of 2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA in plastids, a nucleotide sequence encoding the BCOADC E1 β subunit can be engineered to utilize the PDC E2 component which is already present in the plastids. The BCOADC E1 β subunit can be modified such that the native E2 binding region thereof is replaced with the E2 binding region of the plastid PDC E1 β subunit. The nucleotide sequences encoding the modified BCOADC E1 β subunit and the BCOADC E1 α subunit can also be operably linked to a plastid targeting sequence. The modified nucleotide sequences for these two subunits (α and β) of the BCOADC E1 component can then be inserted into plants by standard plant transformation methods, where they are translated in the cytoplasm. The enzymes are then transported to the plastid where they combine with the plastid PDC E2 and E3 components, and catalyze the conversion of 2-oxobutyrate to propionyl-CoA. See Example 6 below.

The conversion of propionyl-CoA and acetyl-CoA to P(3HB-co-3HV) requires a β -ketothiolase, a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase, and a PHA synthase. Nucleotide

sequences encoding these enzymes can be incorporated into the plastid genome directly, or into the nuclear genome, with operably linked plastid targeting sequences, utilizing the same well-known methods as previously discussed. Preferred β -ketothiolases are BktB and pAE65 from *A. eutrophus*, and *Zoogloea ramigera* β -ketothiolases "A" and "B", as disclosed in Gruys et al (1998). Preferred β -ketoacyl-CoA reductases and PHA synthases include those from *A. eutrophus*, encoded by the phbB and phbC genes, respectively. However, the use of other β -ketothiolases which are able to utilize propionyl-CoA, and the use of other β -ketoacyl-CoA reductases and PHA synthases are within the scope of this invention. Included are those enzymes from, for example, *Alcaligenes faecalis*, *Aphanothece* sp., *Azotobacter vinelandii*, *Bacillus cereus*, *Bacillus megaterium*, *Beijerinckia indica*, *Derxia gummosa*, *Methylobacterium* sp., *Microcoleus* sp., *Nocardia corallina*, *Pseudomonas cepacia*, *Pseudomonas extorquens*, *Pseudomonas oleovorans*, *Rhodobacter sphaeroides*, *Rhodobacter capsulatus*, *Rhodospirillum rubrum*, and *Thiocapsa pfennigii*.

P(3HB-co-3HV) Copolymer Composition

The P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymers of the present invention can comprise about 75-99% 3HB and about 1-25% 3HV based on the total weight of the polymer. More preferably, P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymers of the present invention comprise about 85-99% 3HB and about 1-15% 3HV. Even more preferably, such copolymers comprise about 90-99% 3HB and about 1-10% 3HV. P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymers comprising about 4%, about 8%, and about 12% 3HV on a weight basis possess properties that have made

them commercially attractive for particular applications. One skilled in the art can modify P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymers of the present invention by physical or chemical means to produce copolymer derivatives having desirable properties different from those of the plant-produced copolymer.

Optimization of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer production by the methods discussed herein is expected to result in yields of copolymer in the range of from at least about 1% to at least about 20% of the fresh weight of the plant tissue, organ, or structure in which it is produced.

The following examples illustrate the invention, but are not to be taken as limiting the various aspects of the invention so illustrated.

Conventional methods of gene isolation, molecular cloning, vector construction, etc., are well known in the art and are summarized in Sambrook et al., 1989, and Ausubel et al., 1989 and 1994. One skilled in the art can readily repeat the methods and reproduce the compositions described herein without undue experimentation. The various DNA sequences, fragments, etc., necessary for this purpose can be readily obtained as components of commercially available plasmids, or synthesized by well known methods, or are otherwise well known in the art and publicly available.

Example 1

Cloning and Sequencing cDNA Encoding

the E1 α and E1 β Subunits of the *Arabidopsis thaliana*

Plastid Pyruvate Dehydrogenase Complex

Expressed sequence tag (EST) clones (Reith et al., 1995) from the Arabidopsis Biological Resource Center (ABRC) at Ohio State University were used to isolate full-length cDNAs for both the plastid E1 α and E1 β subunits from an *A. thaliana* cDNA library. Two clones (GenBank accessions T75600 and N65566) were identified as potentially encoding the plastid E1 α and E1 β subunits as follows.

Oligonucleotides were designed based on sequences common to *P. purpurea* *odpA* and *odpB* and the two *Arabidopsis* EST sequences and synthesized (all recited in the 5'-3' direction):

E1 α : 5' primer, CGGTACTCAAGTCTGACTCTGTCGTT (SEQ ID NO:7);

3' primer, CCTTCGAuAGGTTCCATCTCCGAAAAA (SEQ ID NO:8);

E1 β : 5' primer, CGGTACTCTTCGAGGCTCTTCAGGAA (SEQ ID NO:9);

3' primer, CCTTCGAuACGGGCCTTAGACCAGT (SEQ ID NO:10).

The symbols denote restriction sites (t: *Kpn* I, and u: *Hind* III) added for subcloning. Thermal cycling was used to amplify cDNA fragments from *A. thaliana* using first strand cDNA. Thermal cycling reactions (50 μ l total volume) contained 10 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.9, 1.25 mM MgCl₂, 25 μ M dNTPs, 5 units *Taq* polymerase (Promega, Madison, WI), 2 μ g *A. thaliana* first strand cDNA, and 10 ng of each primer. Thermal cycling was performed with a Perkin-Elmer model 480, with rapid ramp times set at 1°C/s. Cycling conditions were 94°C for 20 s, 50°C for 30 s, 72°C for 2 min with 6 s extensions each cycle and 30 rounds of cycling. Under these conditions, products containing 288 base pairs (E1 α)

and 215 base pairs (E1 β) were obtained. The products were subcloned into pGEMT (Promega, Madison, WI) and sequenced to confirm their identity. Thermal cycling was also used to generate probes radiolabelled with (5) ($\alpha^{32}\text{P}$)-dCTP, using reaction mixtures identical to those previously described except for a 1000-fold reduction in the concentration of non-radioactive dCTP. Before use, the probes were desalted using Sephadex G-50 columns to remove unincorporated nucleotides. An (10) *Arabidopsis* cDNA library (λ -PRL2, obtained from the ABRC) was plated at a density of 2.25×10^4 plaques per plate for a total of 2.25×10^5 plaques. BioTrace NT nylon filters (Gelman, Ann Arbor, MI) were used for plaque-lifts and were processed according to the (15) manufacturer's specifications. Hybridizations were performed according to *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology* (Ausubel et al., 1994). After three rounds of screening, 7 potential E1 α and 12 potential E1 β cDNA clones were isolated, ranging in size from 1100 to 1550 (20) base pairs. Plaque-purified λ phage were treated according to the manufacturer's instructions (Gibco BRL, Gaithersburg, MD) in order to excise the pZL-1 recombinant clones.

DNA sequencing was performed using an ABI prism (25) Model 377 sequencer, and analyzed using IntelliGenetics GeneWorks DNA analysis program version 2.5 on a Macintosh computer. Dye-deoxy terminating cycle sequencing reactions were carried out on both strands of full-length cDNA inserts and deletion fragments (30) derived therefrom.

DNA isolation and Northern and Southern blotting

were carried out according to *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology* (Sections 2.9.1, 4.3.1 and 4.9.1; Ausubel et al., 1994). RNA isolation was accomplished with the RNagents total RNA isolation kit (Promega, Madison, WI). Northern blot prehybridization (3 h), hybridization (12 h), and 4 washes were done with 2.5 X SSPE (1X = 0.15 mM NaCl, 0.02 mM Na₂PO₄, 2 μM EDTA, pH 7.4), 1% SDS, 1% non-fat dry milk, and 250 μg/ml salmon sperm DNA at 68°C. Blots were exposed on Kodak X-OMAT/AR film (Rochester, New York) at -70°C with an intensifying screen.

Among the genes present in the *P. purpurea* plastome are two open reading frames, *odpA* and *odpB*, encoding proteins 32% identical to the *Arabidopsis* mitochondrial E1α and E1β subunits (Grof et al., 1995; Leuthy et al., 1994; Leuthy et al., 1995). Attempts to use cloned mitochondrial PDC cDNAs as probes to identify plastid sequences have been unsuccessful. Based upon the *odpA* and *odpB* sequences, two EST clones (accessions T75600 and N65566) which appear to encode proteins more highly related to the *P. purpurea odpA* and *odpB* sequences than to the *Arabidopsis* mitochondrial sequences were used to isolate two cDNAs as potential E1α and E1β clones.

The nucleotide sequence of the *Arabidopsis* plastid PDC E1α cDNA (Genbank Accession No. U80185) is shown in Appendix A and as SEQ ID NO:1. E1α cDNA (1530 bp) has a 106 bp 5' untranslated region, a 1284 bp open reading frame encoding a polypeptide of 428 amino acids (Appendix B and SEQ ID NO:2), and a 140 bp 3' untranslated region. The nucleotide sequence of the

Arabidopsis plastid PDH E1 β cDNA (Genbank Accession No. U80186) is shown in Appendix C and as SEQ ID NO:3. The E1 β cDNA (1441 bp) has a 6 bp 5' untranslated region, a 1218 bp open reading frame encoding a polypeptide of 406 amino acids (Appendix D and SEQ ID NO:4), and a 217 bp 3' untranslated region. The calculated molecular weight and isoelectric point values for the E1 α and E1 β polypeptides encoded by the open reading frames are 47,120 with a pI of 7.25, and 44,208 with a pI of 5.89, respectively. The deduced amino acid sequence for E1 α has 61%, and E1 β 68%, identity with *P. purpurea* *odpA* and *odpB*, respectively.

The first 68 residues of E1 α and the first 73 residues of E1 β exhibit characteristics of chloroplast targeting peptides but not those of mitochondrial targeting sequences (Gavel et al., 1990; von Heijne et al., 1989). To determine structural motifs of the targeting peptides, we used the GeneWorks (IntelliGenetics, Mountain View, CA) protein algorithm to identify possible α -helix and β -strands. Both plastid E1 α and E1 β have the potential to form amphiphilic β -strands consistent with plastid targeting sequences, but did not fit the amphiphilic α -helix which is characteristic of mitochondrial targeting sequences.

Tables 2 and 3 show the alignment of the deduced amino acid sequences of PDH E1 α and E1 β . Abbreviations are the same as in Fig 7. * indicates conserved, • non-conserved phosphorylation sites. ° indicates the conserved Cys 62 of the mature *H.s.* E1 α sequence.

Overall, there is 28% sequence identity between

Arabidopsis plastid PDC E1 α and its mammalian counterparts. However, in specific regions, the degree of sequence conservation is much higher. The PDH component of PDC requires thiamine pyrophosphate (TPP) as a cofactor for decarboxylation of pyruvate (Patel et al., 1990). It has been reported that TPP binds to the E1 α subunit of mammalian PDH at a site containing a structural motif common to pyrophosphate-binding enzymes (Reed, 1974). A similar motif (50% identity with the bovine E1 α TPP-binding domain) is found in the *A. thaliana* plastid E1 α sequence at residues 160-213 (Table 2).

A highly conserved Cys residue (Cys 62 of mature human E1 α , Table 2) has been identified in eukaryotic PDH E1 α sequences, and it has been proposed that this Cys is an essential component of the enzyme's active site (Ali et al., 1993). The *A. thaliana* plastid E1 α sequence contains a similar motif, i.e. the same immediate flanking residues at 112-116, but the otherwise conserved Cys is replaced with a Val (Table 2).

Mitochondrial PDCs are regulated in part by reversible phosphorylation of three conserved Ser residues in the E1 α sequence by a specific, complex-associated PDH-kinase (Reed, 1974). The Ser residues phosphorylated in mammalian mitochondrial PDH are also conserved in the plant mitochondrial (Luethy et al., 1995), yeast (Behal et al., 1989), and nematode (Johnson et al., 1992) amino acid sequences. However, while the plant mitochondria PDC is reversibly phosphorylated (Randall et al., 1989; Randall et al., 1996), all evidence to date indicates that plastid PDC

activity is not regulated by phosphorylation (Camp et al., 1985). Despite this difference, the regulatory Ser residues and their flanking sequences are present in the plastid E1 α sequence (Table 2). Korotchkina and Patel (1995) have reported the results from mutagenesis of these phosphorylation sites, and concluded that site one is closer to the active site or lies on the pathway to the main catalytic conformational change. This might explain why this region is so highly conserved.

The amino acid-motif corresponding to phosphorylation site one in mitochondrial PDH sequences is present in the plastid polypeptide (Tyr 320-Pro 330 or Tyr 287-Pro 297 in the *H. s.* sequence, Table 2). Two of the four substitutions are by residues with conserved properties. The sequence of the plastid E1 α corresponding to phosphorylation site two lacks a Ser and the region is dominated by five acidic and two basic residues (Asp 329-Asp 339). The *Arabidopsis* plastid E1 α sequence contains a Ser at site 3 (Ala 259-Ala 267), but the flanking residues are dissimilar to the mammalian site 3 (Table 2). While two of the three Ser are in the appropriate positions, it is most likely then that plastid PDC is not regulated by phosphorylation due to the lack of plastid PDH-kinase (Camp et al., 1985).

Wexler et al. (1991) compared alignments of three PDH and three branched-chain α -keto acid dehydrogenase sequences. Among E1 β sequences, four regions of sequence conservation were observed. Region one, the proposed E2 interaction site, is present in the *Arabidopsis* plastid PDH E1 β sequence (Table 3). Conserved regions two and three share high homology

with other decarboxylating enzymes, suggesting a role in decarboxylation of pyruvate (Wexler et al., 1991). A functional role has not yet been attributed to region four (Table 3). Eswaran et al. (1995) have described
5 Arg 239 as being an essential residue near or at the active site of the bovine E1 β . This residue is conserved throughout the eukaryotic PDH sequences (e.g., Arg 269 of *H. s.* sequence in Table 3), and is present in the *A. thaliana* plastid E1 β sequence at
10 position 318.

The genomic organization of *Arabidopsis* E1 α and E1 β was determined by Southern blot analysis. An E1 α cDNA probe hybridized to a single restriction fragment in each lane, suggesting one gene (Fig. 4A). An E1 β
15 cDNA probe, on the other hand, hybridized to multiple fragments in a pattern consistent with the restriction digest of E1 β cDNA (data not shown). The *Xba* I lane contained multiple hybridizing bands which could be due to a second gene or an intron containing an *Xba* I
20 restriction site (Fig. 4B).

In order to evaluate expression of the *A. thaliana* plastid PDH genes, 10 μ g total RNA obtained from young leaves were resolved by formaldehyde gel
electrophoresis. Northern blot analyses confirmed the
25 expression of a single mRNA species of 1.65 kb for E1 α and 1.5 kb for E1 β (Figs. 5A and 5B).

The two cDNAs reported here have been identified as encoding plastid rather than mitochondrial proteins based on their high homology with the *P. purpurea*
30 chloroplast genes, the presence of N-terminal sequences characteristic of plastid targeting peptides, and their

relatively low homology with plant mitochondrial E1 subunits (Grof et al., 1995; Leuthy et al., 1994; Leuthy et al., 1995). Assessments of the mature N-terminal sequences were based on homology with the mature *odp* and mitochondrial E1 sequences.

The mature *A. thaliana* plastid E1 α and E1 β amino acid sequence have the highest homology (68%) with the *P. purpurea* chloroplast *odpA* and *odpB* sequences, respectively, but only 31 and 32% identity with the respective *A. thaliana* mitochondrial E1 sequences (Tables 2 and 3). The homology with other eukaryotic mitochondrial E1 sequences is lower yet. Additionally, a monoclonal antibody prepared against mitochondrial E1 α does not recognize chloroplastic E1 α (Luethy et al., 1995) nor does the monoclonal antibody recognize the recombinant plastid E1 α on immunoblots.

Dendrogram analyses show that *A. thaliana* plastid E1, *P. purpurea* chloroplast *odp*, and *Synechocystis* sp. (a cyanobacterium) *pdh* sequences segregate as a family distinct from mitochondrial and bacterial sequences (Figs. 6A and 6B). A similar separation has also been shown for plastid and mitochondrial ribosomal RNA sequences (Palmer, 1992). The *A. thaliana* plastid cDNAs and *P. purpurea* *odp* genes are the only sequences reported thus far for plastid forms of PDH.

As additional cDNAs and genes for plastid and mitochondrial specific isozymes are determined, insight as to the lineage of plastid genes will be gained. Mitochondrial rRNA genes show convincing similarity to purple-photosynthetic bacterial rRNA sequences. In contrast, plastid rRNA has similarity with

cyanobacterial rRNA. This relationship between plastids and cyanobacteria has also been noted for genes encoding the transcriptional and translational apparatus (Palmer, 1992). The new sequences reported
5 here should contribute to understanding if the emergence of mitochondria and plastids was the result of single or multiple primary (i.e., eubacteria/eukaryotic) endosymbioses, or if secondary (i.e., eukaryotic/eukaryotic) endosymbioses led to the
10 establishment of these organelles (Palmer, 1992).

Antibodies to the E1 α subunit of the plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex were generated by inserting the gel purified BamHI to HindIII fragment of the cDNA for E1 at the BamHI (5') to HindIII (3')
15 cloning site of pET28a (Novagen). The recombinant clone was expressed, and the 5' end sequenced to ensure the correct reading frame. The recombinant protein was expressed using the above construct in *E. coli* strain BL21 (DE3) (Novagen). Growth conditions were as
20 follows: A single colony was picked and cultured in 5 mL LB + 150 micrograms ampicillin overnight at 37 C shaking at 200 rpm. The 5ml culture was used to inoculate 500 mL LB + 150 microgram ampicillin and was allowed to grow for 4 h. The culture was then induced
25 using 0.1 mM IPTG and allowed to shake at 37 C for an additional 5 h. The culture was then centrifuged in a GSA rotor at 7,000 rpm to pellet cells. Cells were lysed in 6 M guanidinium HCl, 10 mM Tris pH 8.0 at room temperature. Cell debris was pelleted at 12,000 rpm in
30 an SS-34 rotor for 20 min, and the recombinant protein was purified using Ni-NTA agarose. Rabbits were injected with 150 microgram of recombinant protein

mixed 1:1 with complete adjuvant. A 30 day boost was given with the same protein preparation, at the same concentration. Ten days after the boost, the antibody titer was determined to be 1:80,000 against pea
5 chloroplast stromal extract by immunoblot procedures.

It should be noted that the present invention encompasses not only the specific DNA sequences disclosed herein and the polypeptides encoded thereby, but also biologically functional equivalent nucleotide
10 and amino acid sequences. The phrase "biologically functional equivalent nucleotide sequences" denotes DNAs and RNAs, including chromosomal DNA, plasmid DNA, cDNA, synthetic DNA, and mRNA nucleotide sequences, that encode polypeptides exhibiting the same or similar
15 enzymatic activity as that of the enzyme polypeptides encoded by the sequences disclosed herein when assayed by standard enzymatic methods, or by complementation. Such biologically functional equivalent nucleotide sequences can encode polypeptides that contain a region
20 or moiety exhibiting sequence similarity to the corresponding region or moiety of the present disclosed polypeptides.

One can isolate polypeptides useful in the present invention from various organisms based on homology or
25 sequence identity. Although particular embodiments of nucleotide sequences encoding the polypeptides disclosed herein are shown in the various SEQ IDs presented, it should be understood that other biologically functional equivalent forms of such
30 polypeptide-encoding nucleic acids can be readily isolated using conventional DNA-DNA or DNA-RNA hybridization techniques. Thus, the present invention

also includes nucleotide sequences that hybridize to any of the nucleic acid SEQ IDs and their complementary sequences presented herein, and that code on expression for polypeptides exhibiting the same or similar enzymatic activity as that of the presently disclosed polypeptides. Such nucleotide sequences preferably hybridize to the nucleic acid sequences presented herein or their complementary sequences under moderate to high stringency (see Sambrook et al., 1989).

Exemplary conditions include initial hybridization in 6X SSC, 5X Denhardt's solution, 100 μ g/ml fish sperm DNA, 0.1% SDS, at 55°C for sufficient time to permit hybridization (e.g., several hours to overnight), followed by washing two times for 15 min each in 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at room temperature, and two times for 15 min each in 0.5-1X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55°C, followed by autoradiography. Typically, the nucleic acid molecule is capable of hybridizing when the hybridization mixture is washed at least one time in 0.1X SSC at 55°C, preferably at 60°C, and more preferably at 65°C.

The present invention also encompasses nucleotide sequences that hybridize under salt and temperature conditions equivalent to those described above to genomic DNA, plasmid DNA, cDNA, or synthetic DNA molecules that encode the same amino acid sequences as these nucleotide sequences, and genetically degenerate forms thereof due to the degeneracy of the genetic code, and that code on expression for a polypeptide that has the same or similar enzymatic activity as that of the polypeptides disclosed herein.

Biologically functional equivalent nucleotide sequences of the present invention also include nucleotide sequences that encode conservative amino acid changes within the amino acid sequences of the present polypeptides, producing silent changes therein. Such nucleotide sequences thus contain corresponding base substitutions based upon the genetic code compared to the nucleotide sequences encoding the present polypeptides. Substitutes for an amino acid within the fundamental polypeptide amino acid sequences discussed herein can be selected from other members of the class to which the naturally occurring amino acid belongs. Amino acids can be divided into the following four groups: (1) acidic amino acids; (2) basic amino acids; (3) neutral polar amino acids; and (4) neutral non-polar amino acids. Representative amino acids within these various groups include, but are not limited to: (1) acidic (negatively charged) amino acids such as aspartic acid and glutamic acid; (2) basic (positively charged) amino acids such as arginine, histidine, and lysine; (3) neutral polar amino acids such as glycine, serine, threonine, cyteine, cystine, tyrosine, asparagine, and glutamine; and (4) neutral nonpolar (hydrophobic) amino acids such as alanine, leucine, isoleucine, valine, proline, phenylalanine, tryptophan, and methionine.

Conservative amino acid changes within the present polypeptide sequences can be made by substituting one amino acid within one of these groups with another amino acid within the same group. The encoding nucleotide sequences (gene, plasmid DNA, cDNA, synthetic DNA, or mRNA) will thus have corresponding

base substitutions, permitting them to code on expression for the biologically functional equivalent forms of the present polypeptides.

Useful biologically functional equivalent forms of
5 the DNA sequences disclosed herein include DNAs comprising nucleotide sequences that exhibit a level of sequence identity to corresponding regions or moieties of these DNA sequences from 40% sequence identity, or from 60% sequence identity, or from 80% sequence
10 identity, to 100% sequence identity to the DNAs encoding the presently disclosed polypeptides. However, regardless of the percent sequence identity of these nucleotide sequences, the encoded proteins would possess the same or similar enzymatic activity as the
15 present polypeptides. Thus, biologically functional equivalent nucleotide sequences encompassed by the present invention include sequences having less than 40% sequence identity to any of the nucleic acid sequences presented herein, so long as they encode
20 polypeptides having the same or similar enzymatic activity as the polypeptides disclosed herein.

Sequence identity can be determined using the "BestFit" or "Gap" programs of the Sequence Analysis Software Package, Genetics Computer Group, Inc.,
25 University of Wisconsin Biotechnology Center, Madison, WI 53711.

Due to the degeneracy of the genetic code, i.e., the existence of more than one codon for most of the amino acids naturally occurring in proteins, genetically
30 degenerate DNA (and RNA) sequences that contain the same essential genetic information as the DNA sequences disclosed herein, and which encode the same amino acid

sequences as these DNA sequences, are encompassed by the present invention. Genetically degenerate forms of any of the other nucleic acid sequences discussed herein are encompassed by the present invention as well.

The alternative nucleotide sequences described above are considered to possess a biological function substantially equivalent to that of the polypeptide-encoding DNAs of the present invention if they encode polypeptides having enzymatic activity differing from that of any of the present polypeptides by about 30% or less, preferably by about 20% or less, and more preferably by about 10% or less when assayed *in vivo* by complementation or *in vitro* by the standard enzymatic assays.

Example 2

Cloning and Sequencing of a cDNA

Encoding the *Arabidopsis thaliana*

Dihydrolipoamide S-acetyltransferase (E2) Component

of the Plastid Pyruvate Dehydrogenase Complex

A search of the *Arabidopsis* expressed sequence tagged (EST) database identified one *Arabidopsis thaliana* EST clone which has significant homology to the (cyanobacterial) *Synechocystis* sp. dihydrolipoamide acetyltransferase subunit, GenBank accession D90915. The *Arabidopsis* EST clone (GenBank accession W43179) was obtained from the Arabidopsis Biological Resource Center (ABRC) at Ohio State University, then used to screen an *Arabidopsis* λPRL2 cDNA library (ABRC) for a full length clone as in Example 1. Two (approximately 1700 bp)

clones assessed as full length, were identified and sequenced as in Example 1.

The plastid PDC E2 clone is 1709 bp in length (SEQ ID NO:5; GenBank accession AF066079) with a continuous
5 open reading frame of 1440 bp encoding a protein of 480 amino acids (SEQ ID NO:6), with a deduced molecular mass of 52,400 daltons. The mature portion of the E2 component, without the chloroplast targeting peptide (see below), has a deduced molecular mass of 44,900 daltons.
10 When subjected to SDS-PAGE electrophoresis, the full length and the mature plastid PDC E2 proteins ran slower than a globular protein of the same mass. These proteins appeared on SDS-PAGE to have molecular masses of 69,000 and 62,000, respectively. This slow migration on SDS-
15 PAGE electrophoresis is consistent with the electrophoretic behavior of mitochondrial E2 components (Guest et al., 1985).

The mature part of the cDNA clone (coding for the catalytic region of the protein) was expressed in *E. coli*
20 using the pET28c expression vector (Novagen, Madison, WI). The recombinant protein (which includes a C-terminal six histidine tag) was purified under denaturing conditions by Ni-NTA affinity chromatography according to the manufacturer's instructions (Qiagen Inc., Chatsworth,
25 CA). Polyclonal antibodies were raised to the recombinant protein in New Zealand White rabbits. These antibodies recognize the recombinant protein at a high dilution (1:100,000). In a analysis of an extract of purified pea chloroplasts, these antibodies recognized
30 two proteins. One protein electrophoretically migrated at an apparent mass of 62,000, identical to the electrophoretic behavior of the mature plastid PDC E2 component. The other protein which was recognized by the

anti-E2 antibodies had an electrophoretic mobility with an apparent mass of 76,000 daltons. This larger protein is likely due to mitochondrial contamination, since its apparent mass is equivalent to the mitochondrial E2 component.

The cDNAs for the *Arabidopsis thaliana* plastid E1 α , E1 β , and E2 were transcribed and translated *in vitro* using the TnTTM transcription/translation system (Promega, Madison, WI) with the plasmid pZL1 (Life Technologies, Inc.) and the T7 promoter. Presenting the product to isolated pea chloroplasts resulted in ATP-dependent import into the plastid in a manner that protects it from protease action. This establishes that the cDNA sequences encode plastid targeting sequences. These targeting sequences are assessed to be the first 68 amino acids of the E1 α subunit (Appendix B and SEQ ID NO:2), the first 73 amino acids of the E1 β subunit (Appendix D and SEQ ID NO:4), and the first 54 amino acids of the E2 component (SEQ ID NO:6).

Example 3

Cloning and Sequencing of cDNA

Encoding the *Arabidopsis thaliana* E1 α Subunit of the Branched-Chain Oxoacid Dehydrogenase Complex

Selection of an *A. thaliana* expressed sequence tagged (EST) cDNA clone (Newman et al., 1994) was accomplished by searching the Arabidopsis EST database using the BLASTP program of the National Center for Biotechnology Information. One EST cDNA clone (GenBank accession N96041) was found to have significant homology to the tomato, human, and bovine BCOADC E1 α subunits, making it a candidate for the *A. thaliana* E1 α . This cDNA

clone was obtained from the Arabidopsis Biological Resource Center at the Ohio State University. The clone was sequenced completely on both strands by subcloning restriction enzyme fragments of the clone and using two
5 specific oligonucleotide primers designed from previously sequenced stretches. Sequencing was conducted by the DNA core facility at the University of Missouri, Columbia, MO on an ABI 377 instrument. The BCOADC E1 α cDNA clone is 1587 bp, with a 3' untranslated region of 165 bp
10 (Appendix E and SEQ ID NO:11). The open reading frame encodes a protein of 472 amino acids (Appendix F and SEQ ID NO:12) with a deduced molecular mass of 53,363 daltons. We have not identified an initiating methionine/start codon, but alignment with the tomato,
15 bovine, human and mouse sequences shows the clone is considerably longer than the mature coding region of these proteins.

The deduced amino acid sequence of the clone has significant homology to BCOADC E1 α sequences in the
20 database: 56.8% identity with the tomato, 42% with the human, 40.7% with the bovine, and 41.6% with the mouse E1 α amino acid sequences. Though an initiating methionine was not identified, the N-terminus has properties similar to a mitochondrial targeting peptide.
25 The PSORT program (prediction of protein intracellular localization sites) suggests the mitochondrial matrix as the most probable destination of the *A. thaliana* E1 α protein. However, the amino acid sequence also contains an SKL motif close to the C-terminus which is indicative
30 of peroxisomal localization, and this is the second most probable localization site determined by the PSORT program.

Ser₃₆₆ of the *A. thaliana* amino acid sequence is at a position which is conserved in all the above sequences. This site is a designated phosphorylation site for the mouse and bovine sequences. However, the second
5 conserved Ser phosphorylation site in the animal sequences is replaced by a Pro in the tomato sequence and an Ala in the *A. thaliana* sequence (Appendix F and SEQ ID NO:12).

Example 4

10 Cloning and Sequencing of cDNA

Encoding the Arabidopsis thaliana E1 β Subunit of the Branched-Chain Oxoacid Dehydrogenase Complex

Selection of *Arabidopsis thaliana* expressed sequence tagged (EST) clones (Newman et al., 1994) was
15 accomplished by searching the *Arabidopsis* EST database using the BLASTP PROGRAM of the National Center for Biotechnology Information. Two EST clones were found to have significant homology to the human and bovine branched-chain oxoacid dehydrogenase (BCOADC) E1 β
20 subunit. These two clones (GenBank accessions T04217 and H37020) were identified as potentially encoding the *Arabidopsis thaliana* BCOADC E1 β subunits. We obtained these partial EST clones from the Arabidopsis Biological Resource Center (ABRC) at Ohio State University. One of
25 these clones, GenBank accession T04217, was used to screen an *Arabidopsis* cDNA library for full length clones. The EST cDNAs were gel purified from low-melting agarose and probes prepared by labeling with [α^{32} P]dATP using a random prime oligonucleotide labeling kit
30 (Pharmacia, Piscataway, NJ). Probes were desalted using Sephadex G-50 chromatography to remove unincorporated

nucleotides. An *Arabidopsis* cDNA library (λ -PRL2, obtained from the ABRC) was plated at a density of 2.9×10^4 plaques per plate for a total of 2.03×10^5 plaques. Biotrace NT nylon filters (Gelman, Ann Arbor, MI) were
5 used for plaque-lifts and were processed according to the manufacturer's specifications. Prehybridization and hybridizations were performed according to *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology*, (Ausubel, et al., 1994). After three successive rounds of screening, 5 independent
10 potential E1 β cDNA clones were isolated, ranging in size from 500 to 1400 bp. Two of the five cDNA clones were selected for sequencing. Plaque-purified λ phage were treated according to the manufacturer's instructions (GibcoBRL, Gaithersburg, MD) in order to excise the pZL-1
15 recombinant clones. The cDNA sequences were obtained by sequencing both strands of the cDNA clone (and deletion fragments derived therefrom) using the Dye-deoxy terminating cycle sequencing reactions and an ABI prism Model 377 sequencer, according to the manufacturer's
20 instructions. Results from sequencing reactions were analyzed using IntelliGenetics GeneWorks DNA analysis program version 2.5 for Macintosh computers. Both cDNAs were identical. The BCOADC E1 β cDNA is 1319 bp (Appendix G and SEQ ID NO:13) and contains a 133 bp 5' untranslated
25 region, an open reading frame of 1056 bp followed by 130 bp 3' untranslated region. The open reading frame encodes a protein with 352 deduced amino acids (Appendix H and SEQ ID NO:14) with a calculated mass of 37,810 Daltons.

Table 4 shows the alignment of the deduced amino
30 acid sequences of various BCOADC E1 β subunits. "." indicates conserved amino acids; "-" indicates a gap inserted to maximize homology. The deduced amino acid

sequence is 59% identical to the mammalian BCOADC E1 β subunit (Table 4). The primary sequence contains no obvious organellar targeting information.

5 The cDNA was expressed in *E. coli* after insertion into the plasmid vector pMal (New England Biolabs). The purified protein was used to prepare polyclonal antibodies which recognize the recombinant protein.

Example 5

Cloning and Sequencing of cDNA

10 Encoding the *Arabidopsis thaliana*

Dihydrolipoamide S-acyltransferase (E2) Component of the Branched-Chain Oxoacid Dehydrogenase Complex

15 A search of the *Arabidopsis* expressed sequence tagged (EST) database identified two *Arabidopsis thaliana* EST clones which have significant homology to the bovine and human branched-chain dihydrolipoamide acyltransferase subunit. These clones (GenBank accessions T42996 and N37840) were obtained from the Arabidopsis Biological Resource Center (ABRC) at Ohio State University.

20 Sequencing of the 5' ends of the two clones showed only one to be a branched-chain E2 sequence (the other contained vector sequence only). The branched-chain EST clone (GenBank accession T42996) was sequenced completely on both strands by subcloning of restriction enzyme
25 derived fragments and by primer walking. Sequencing reactions and analysis were performed as in Example 1.

The clone (SEQ ID NO:15) is 1618 bp in length and contains an open reading frame of 1449 bp encoding a protein of 483 amino acids (SEQ ID NO:16) with a
30 predicted molecular mass of 52,729 daltons. Part of the cDNA clone (coding for the lipoyl and subunit-binding

domains, and part of the catalytic domain) was expressed in *E. coli* using the pET28a expression vector (Novagen, Madison, WI). The recombinant protein (which includes a C-terminal six histidine tag) was purified under
5 denaturing conditions by Ni-NTA affinity chromatography according to the manufacturer's instructions (Qiagen Inc., Chatsworth, CA). Polyclonal antibodies were raised to the recombinant protein in New Zealand White rabbits. These antibodies recognize the recombinant protein at a
10 high dilution (>1:100,000).

Example 6

Engineering Chimeric Branched Chain

Oxoacid Dehydrogenase Complex E1 α and E1 β Subunits

to Utilize the Plastid

15 Pyruvate Dehydrogenase Complex E2 and E3 Components to Form a Hybrid Complex

The cDNA (or other encoding DNA) of the BCOADC E1 β subunit can be used to form a chimeric protein targeted to the plastid to utilize the plastid pyruvate
20 dehydrogenase complex (PDC) E2 component to produce propionyl-CoA. The chimeric BCOADC E1 β subunit can be modified to comprise the E2 binding region of the plastid PDC E1 β subunit and a plastid targeting sequence. The
25 thus modified BCOADC E1 β subunit can then be imported into the chloroplast, where it binds to the plastid PDC E2 component and, in conjunction with the plastid PDC E3 component, catalyzes the production of propionyl-CoA from 2-oxybutyrate. This leads to the production of the PHA
30 precursor 3-hydroxyvaleryl-CoA, and consequently to biosynthesis of the PHA co-polymer poly(3HB-co-3HV) in plants that have been engineered to contain other enzymes

necessary for biosynthesis of this copolymer, as discussed above.

The nucleotide sequence that encodes the BCOADC E1 β region 1 (the region or domain of the E1 β protein that binds the BCOADC E1 β component to the E2 core of the BCOADC complex [Wexler et al., 1991]) can be excised and replaced with the nucleotide sequence corresponding to the PDC E2 binding region from the plastid PDC E1 β subunit (Johnston et al., 1997; Luethy et al., 1994). The construct can be further engineered to comprise a plastid targeting sequence of another plastid protein such as the Rubisco small subunit (Table 1) (von Heijne et al., 1991), or to comprise the plastid targeting sequence of the plastid PDC E1 β subunit described by Johnston et al. (1997). See Figure 7B.

Chimeric fusions of plastid targeting sequences and the BCOADC E1 α and E1 β subunits can be generated by amplifying fragments of DNA coding for the regions involved. Chloroplast targeting peptides from each of the plastid PDC E1 subunits (PDC E1 α and E1 β) (Johnston et al., 1997) can be amplified from the original cDNAs (SEQ ID NOS 1 and 3). Similarly, the mature portions of the BCOADC E1 α and E1 β subunits can be amplified from their cDNAs (SEQ ID NOS 11 and 13). A unique restriction site can be included in the primer design to permit ligation of the chloroplast targeting peptides in-frame with the mature portions of the BCOADC E1 α and E1 β subunits.

To produce a BCOADC E1 β chimera that can associate with the PDC E2 subunit, one can modify the BCOADC E1 β subunit to include the plastid PDC E1 β targeting peptide along with the plastid PDC E1 β E2 binding region. In the final construct, the sequence for the E2 binding region

follows (i.e., is 3' to) the sequence for the targeting peptide, so that the chimeric BCOADC E1 β protein contains approximately one-third plastid PDC E1 β presequence (for example, amino acid residues 1 through 146 of SEQ ID NO:4) and the remainder consists of the BCOADC E1 β subunit (for example, amino acid residues 94 through 352 of SEQ ID NO:14). The PDC E1 β chloroplast targeting peptide and plastid PDC E2 binding region of the PDC E1 β subunit can be amplified from the plastid PDC E1 β cDNA (SEQ ID NO:4) using the following gene specific primer (SEQ ID NO:28) and a commercially available primer (e.g. M13/pUC forward primer, available from e.g. Stratagene, La Jolla, CA).

Forward oligonucleotide: 5' GGGCCC CATATG TCTTCGATAATC 3' (SEQ ID NO:28). Nucleotides 7 through 21 are preceded by an NdeI enzyme site.

The mature part of the BCOADC E1 β sequence (excluding the native BCOADC E2 binding site) can be amplified from the cDNA of SEQ ID NO:13 using the following gene specific primers:

Forward oligonucleotide: 5' GGGCCC ACCGGT TTTGGCATTTGGTCTA 3' (SEQ ID NO:24). Nucleotides 406 through 423 are preceded by an AgeI enzyme site.

Reverse oligonucleotide: 5' GGGCCC GAATTC TCATTACTAGTAATTCAC AGT 3' (SEQ ID NO:25). Nucleotides 1177 through 1191 are preceded by an EcoRI enzyme site.

The resulting truncated BCOADC E1 β sequence can be ligated to the plastid PDC E1 β sequence using the AgeI enzyme site already present in the plastid PDC sequence at a convenient position (amino acid residue 146). The above primers can be utilized to produce DNA fragments useful in joining the noted regions of the plastid PDC and BCOADC E1 β sequences without any introduced or

substituted amino acids (Figure 7B).

To produce a BCOADC E1 α chimera that can be targeted to a plastid, a chloroplast targeting peptide, for example the chloroplast targeting peptide from the plastid PDC E1 α subunit (Johnston et al., 1997) (corresponding to amino acid residues 1 through 68) can be attached 5' to the mature portion of the BCOADC E1 α subunit. A DNA fragment corresponding to the plastid targeting peptide can be amplified from the original PDC E1 α cDNA (SEQ ID NO:1) using the following gene specific primers (SEQ ID NO:29 and SEQ ID NO:30):

Forward primer: 5' GGGCCC CCATGG CGACGGCTTTTCGCT 3' (SEQ ID NO:29). Nucleotides 107 to 124 are preceded by an NcoI enzyme site.

Reverse primer: 5' GGGCCC TGATCA TATTATTGGTGGATTGCTT 3' (SEQ ID NO:30). Nucleotides 311 to 328 are preceded by a BclI enzyme site.

The entire mature coding region of the BCOADC E1 α subunit can then be excised from the cDNA (SEQ ID NO:11) using convenient restriction enzyme sites, BclI at nucleotides 195 through 200, and XbaI at nucleotides 1424 through 1429. This includes the 3' stop codon.

The restriction enzyme fragments generated from both the plastid PDC and BCOADC E1 α sequences can then be ligated together and subcloned into an appropriate vector (e.g. pZL1, Life Technologies Inc., Gaithersburg, MD). The BclI site used to ligate the two sequences introduces a single His residue between the plastid PDC E1 β targeting peptide and the BCOADC E1 α mature region.

The consequence of this addition can be determined experimentally to assess its impact, if any, on import and processing of the BCOADC E1 α subunit, and on assembly of the hybrid BCOADC E1 complex.

An alternative approach to ligating the plastid PDC and BCOADC E1 α sequences using the BclI site is to use a NotI site in its place in the design of the reverse oligonucleotide for the plastid targeting peptide, as follows (SEQ ID NO:19):

Plastid PDC E1 α reverse primer: 5' GGGCCC GCGGCCGC ATTATTGGTGGATTGCTT 3' (SEQ ID NO:19). Nucleotides 311 through 328 are preceded by a NotI enzyme site.

The coding region for the mature BCOADC E1 α protein (Appendix F and SEQ ID NO:12) can then be amplified from the cDNA (SEQ ID NO:11) using the following gene-specific primers:

Forward primer: 5' GGGCCC GCGGCCGC TGATCATTTGGTTCAGCAG 3' (SEQ ID NO:20). Nucleotides 195 through 213 are preceded by a NotI enzyme site.

Reverse primer: 5' GGGCCC GTCGAC TCAAACATGAAAGCCAGG 3' (SEQ ID NO:21). Nucleotides 1405 through 1422 are preceded by a SalI enzyme site and includes the stop codon.

Ligation of the two resulting sequences using the NotI enzyme site will introduce three Ala residues between them, which would overcome the introduction of a charged residue (His) using the BclI site described above.

To confirm the ability of the chimeric BCOADC E1 α and E1 β proteins to be imported into chloroplasts, the DNA encoding these chimeric proteins can be subcloned into a transcription vector such as pZL1 (Life Technologies Inc., Gaithersburg, MD) with the T7 promoter. The chimeric proteins are then transcribed/translated *in vitro*, for example using the TnT™ transcription/translation system (Life Technologies Inc.), and import assays with isolated chloroplasts can

be performed. This is a reliable assay to test the import and assembly of the chimeric proteins.

Experimental results have established that *in vitro* imported plastid PDC E1 α and E1 β subunit proteins
5 associate to form the plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase heterotetramer within the chloroplast matrix, and that this heterotetramer associates with imported PDC E2 subunits (Randall et al., unpublished).

To obtain constitutive expression of the chimeric
10 proteins in plants, their coding regions are preferably fused to the CaMV 35S promoter sequence. For dicotyledonous plants, the use of the pZP200 binary vector, for *Agrobacterium* transformation, is preferred.

The chimeric nucleic acids disclosed above are used
15 to transform *Arabidopsis thaliana* or other plants by various methods well known in the art. As one alternative, the BCOADC E1 α -chimeric construct comprising the plastid PDC E1 α targeting sequence is used to produce transformed plants that are then crossed with plants that
20 have been transformed with the BCOADC E1 β -chimeric construct containing the plastid PDC E1 β subunit targeting sequence and E2 component binding region.

As another alternative, a compound construct containing both the plastid-targeted BCOADC E1 α -chimera
25 and the plastid-targeted BCOADC E1 β -chimera containing the PDC E1 β E2 binding region is constructed in the form of a mega plasmid and used to transform plants by standard protocols for expression of both subunit chimeras simultaneously (Figure 7D). This can be
30 achieved by including a stop signal at the 3' end of the BCOADC E1 α chimeric sequence and a NOS transcription termination sequence. In order to obtain co-expression

of the two chimeric sequences, a second CaMV 35S promoter sequence can be placed 3' to the transcription termination sequence of the plastid-targeted BCOADC E1 α chimeric coding sequence. This second promoter sequence
5 can in turn be followed by the sequence coding for the BCOADC E1 β chimera. This creates a mega plasmid or compound construct coding for both the BCOADC E1 α and β subunit chimeras (Figure 7D).

The BCOADC E1 α and β subunit chimeras thus targeted
10 to the plastid bind to the plastid PDC E2 component (E2 components form the core of the complexes to which the E1 and E3 components bind). Since the chimeric BCOADC E1 β subunit comprises the plastid PDC E1 β E2 binding domain, a hybrid complex is formed. This hybrid complex is
15 designed to have an enhanced ability to utilize 2-oxobutyrates as substrate in order to produce propionyl-CoA for 3-HV biosynthesis. Transgenic plants containing this hybrid complex can then be crossed by standard protocols with plants having enhanced ability to generate
20 2-oxobutyrates in the plastid compartment produced as described, for example, in Gruys et al. (1998).

Example 7

Targeting the BCOADC E1 α , E1 β , and E2 components

to the Plastid to Form a Hybrid Complex

with the Plastid PDC E3 Component

25

DNAs encoding the BCOADC E1 α and β subunits and E2 component can be fused with plastid targeting sequences to direct importation of these proteins into the plastid to enhance propionyl-CoA production from 2-oxobutyrates.
30 In this method, constructs of the BCOADC E1 α and β subunits, the BCOADC E2 component, and, if desired, the

BCOADC E3 subunit, can be made with plastid targeting sequences, for example with plastid targeting sequences of the plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex (PDC) E1 α and β subunits (Johnston et al., 1997) or the plastid PDC

5 E2 component. See Figures 7A, 7C, and 7E. These constructs can be used to transform plants individually (followed by genetic crossing to combine the necessary components from each plant) or together to direct the desired BCOADC components to the plastid. The BCOADC

10 E1 α -chimera is as described above in Example 6. The BCOADC E1 β -chimera containing the PDC E1 β E2 binding region is also described in Example 6. When the plastid-targeted BCOADC E2 chimera is also employed (see below), the E2 binding region of the BCOADC E1 β subunit need not

15 be replaced with the plastid PDC E1 β subunit E2 binding region. Instead, only the plastid PDC E1 β targeting peptide is attached to the mature portion of the BCOADC E1 β subunit (still retaining the native binding site for the BCOADC E2 component) (Figure 7E). This can be

20 achieved by amplifying the appropriate regions of the PDC and BCOADC E1 β cDNA sequences or other functionally equivalent DNA sequences. That portion of the cDNA coding for the plastid targeting peptide of the PDC E1 β (amino acids 1 through 97) can be amplified from the cDNA

25 (SEQ ID NO.:3) using the following gene specific primers. This amplified fragment includes a portion of the linker region between the targeting peptide and the E2-binding region.

Forward oligonucleotide: 5' GGGCCC CATATG TCTTCGATAATC 3' (SEQ ID NO:22). Nucleotides 7 through 21 are preceded by an NdeI enzyme site.

30 Reverse oligonucleotide: 5' GGGCCC CTCGAG ACCTTCCTGAAGAGC 3' (SEQ ID NO:23). Nucleotides 277 through 297 are

preceded by an Xho1 enzyme site.

The mature portion of the BCOADC E1 β sequence (including the native BCOADC E2 binding region), i.e., amino acid residues 45 through 349, can be amplified from the cDNA of SEQ ID NO:13 using the following gene specific primers:

Forward oligonucleotide: 5' GGGCCC CTCGAG ATCGCTTTGGACACC 3' (SEQ ID NO:31). Nucleotides 262 through 277 are preceded by an Xho1 enzyme site.

Reverse oligonucleotide: 5' GGGCCC GAATTC TCATTACTAGTAATTCAC AGT 3' (SEQ ID NO:25). Nucleotides 1177 through 1191 are preceded by an EcoR1 enzyme site.

Use of the foregoing oligonucleotide primers allows the joining of the appropriate plastid PDC and BCOADC E1 β sequences without any introduced or substituted amino acids (Figure 7E). As disclosed in Example 6, the resulting DNA can be subcloned into a transcription vector to test import and assembly prior to transformation of *Arabidopsis* or other plants (or prior to the construction of a mega plasmid for co-expression, cf. Figure 7D).

Further to the above, a chimera comprising the plastid targeting sequence (nucleotides 59-232) of the plastid PDC E2 (dihydrolipoamide acetyltransferase) component and the sequence for the mature BCOADC dihydrolipoamide acyltransferase (E2) subunit can be constructed. The N-terminus of the BCOADC E2 subunit can be replaced with the chloroplast targeting peptide from the plastid PDC E2 subunit. In this case, the native E2 binding domain of the BCOADC E1 β subunit need not be replaced with the E2 binding domain of the plastid PDC E1 β subunit as described in Example 6. Only the plastid PDC E2

targeting peptide is needed because the BCOADC E2 component which is imported into the plastid will naturally associate with the BCOADC E1 β subunit.

The plastid targeting sequence can be amplified
5 from the plastid PDC E2 cDNA of SEQ ID NO:5 using the following gene-specific primers:

Forward primer: 5' GGGCCC CATATG GCGGTTTCTTCT 3' (SEQ ID NO:26). Nucleotides 59 through 73 are preceded by an NdeI enzyme site.

10 Reverse primer; 5' GGGCCC CCATGGC AATTCAGGATTCTT 3' (SEQ ID NO:27). Nucleotides 218 through 232 are preceded by an NcoI enzyme site.

The region coding for the mature portion of the BCOADC E2 protein can be excised from the cDNA (SEQ
15 ID NO.:15) using convenient restriction enzymes (NcoI and NotI). This DNA fragment is then ligated in-frame with the PDC E2 plastid targeting peptide using the common NcoI enzyme site (Figure 7C). As described in Example 6, the import and assembly of
20 this chimeric E2 subunit can be examined by *in vitro* import assays. Efficient import of the BCOADC E2 protein into isolated pea chloroplasts and formation of a complex with both the endogenous PDC heterotetramer and imported BCOADC E1 α -E1 β
25 heterotetramer can be determined.

The plastid-targeted branched-chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex components utilize any 2-oxobutyrate (α -ketobutyrate) produced in the plastid to make propionyl CoA, which in turn is a
30 substrate for the enzymes producing polyhydroxyalkanoic acids (PHAs).

As previously indicated, it appears to be unnecessary to prepare a plastid-targeted construct

for the BCOADC E3 component since the E3 components of all of the mitochondrial α -ketoacid dehydrogenase complexes appear to be interchangeable. The PDC E3 component already present in the plastid should
5 function with the plastid-targeted BCOADC E1 α , E1 β , and E2 subunits. If desired, one can, for example, place a plastid targeting sequence on the mitochondrial E3 component in place of the first 31 amino acids of the mitochondrial PDC E3 reported by
10 Turner et al. (1992) (GenBank accession number X2995), corresponding to the first 72 nucleotides of that particular cDNA. This is done by standard protocols well known to those skilled in the art.

As discussed above, the plastid is capable of
15 PHA biosynthesis when the appropriate enzymes are present in the plant (Poirier et al., 1992; Nawrath et al., 1994). Targeting BCOADC subunits and components to this organelle as described in Examples 6 and 7 herein further enhances ability of plants to
20 biosynthesize the 3HB-co-3HV copolymer.

The invention being thus described, it will be obvious that the same can be varied in many ways. Such variations are not to be regarded as a departure from the spirit and scope of the present invention,
25 and all such modifications and equivalents as would be obvious to one skilled in the art are intended to be included within the scope of the following claims.

References Cited

- Ainley et al., (1990) Plant Mol. Biol. 14: 949.
- Ali et al., (1993) J. Biol. Chem. 268: 22353.
- Ausubel et al., (1989) *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc.
- Ausubel et al., (1994) *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology*, John Wiley & Sons, Inc.
- Back et al., (1991) Plant Mol. Biol. 17: 9.
- Becker et al., (1994) Plant J. 5: 299.
- Behal et al., (1989) Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 164: 941.
- Bower and Birch, (1992) Plant J. 2: 409.
- Brandl et al., (1990) Adv. Biochem. Eng. Biotech. 41: 77.
- Budde et al., (1991) Plant Physiol. 95: 131.
- Bustos et al., (1991) EMBO J. 10: 1469.
- Byrom, (1987) Trends Biotechnol. 5: 246.
- Bytebier et al., (1987) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 84: 5345.
- Camp and Randall, (1985) Plant Physiol. 77: 571.
- Camp et al., (1988) Biochim. Biophys. Acta 933: 269.
- Cassas et al., (1993) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 90: 11212.
- Castresana et al., (1988) EMBO J. 7: 1929.
- Christou (March/April, 1994) Agro Food Industry Hi Tech, p.17.
- Christou et al., (1991) Bio/Technology 9: 957.
- Dawes and Senior, (1973) Adv. Microb. Physiol. 14: 135.
- De la Pena et al., (1987) Nature 325: 274.

- Doi, (1990) *Bacterial Polyesters*, VCH Publishers, Inc., New York.
- Doyle et al., (1986) J. Biol. Chem. 261: 9228.
- 5 Eswaran et al., (1995) Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1252: 203.
- Feinbaum et al., (1991) Mol. Gen. Genet. 226: 449.
- Fisk and Dandekar, (1993) Scientia Horticulturae 55: 5.
- 10 Fosket, (1994) *Plant Growth and Development*, Academic Press, Inc., San Diego, p. 132.
- Fromm et al., (1990) Bio/Technology 8: 833.
- Gasser and Fraley, (1989) Science 244: 1293.
- Gavel and von Heijne, (1990) FEBS 261: 455.
- Gerbling and Gerhardt, (1988) Plant Physiol. 88: 13.
- 15 Gerbling and Gerhardt, (1989) Plant Physiol. 91: 1387.
- Gopalakrishnan et al., (1989) Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 160: 715.
- Gordon-Kamm et al., (1990) Plant Cell 2: 603.
- 20 Grof et al., (1995) Plant Physiol. 108: 1623.
- Gruys et al., (1998) PCT International Publication WO 98/00557.
- Guan et al., (1995) J. Biol. Chem. 270: 5412.
- Guest et al., (1985) J. Molec. Biol. 185:743.
- 25 Hoffman, U.S. Patent No. 5,106,739
- Horn et al., (1988) Plant Cell Rep. 7: 469.
- Johnson et al., (1992) Molec. Biochem. Parasitol. 51: 37.
- 30 Johnston et al., (1997) Biochim. Biophys. Acta. 1321: 200.
- Jones and Yeaman, (1986) Biochem. J. 237: 621.

- Kang and Rawsthorne, (1994) Plant J. 6: 795.
- Kaneko et al., (1996) DNA Research 3: 109.
- Karchi et al., (1993) Plant J. 3: 721.
- Kares et al., (1990) Plant Mol. Biol. 15: 905.
- 5 Knutzon et al., (1992) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 89: 2624.
- Korotchkina and Patel, (1995) J. Biol. Chem. 270: 14397.
- Koziel et al., (1993) Bio/Technology 11: 194.
- 10 Kridl et al., (1991) Seed Sci. Res. 1: 209.
- Kuhlemeier et al., (1989) Plant Cell 1: 471.
- Layman, (Oct. 31, 1994) Chem. & Eng. News, p. 10.
- Lam and Chua, (1990) Science 248: 471.
- 15 Lemoigne, (1926) Bull. Soc. Chim. Biol. (Paris) 8: 770.
- Lindsay, (1992) Modern Plastics 2: 62.
- Luethy et al., (1994) Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1187: 95.
- Luethy et al., (1995) Gene 164: 251.
- 20 Luethy et al., (1995) J. Plant Physiol. 145: 443.
- Maliga et al., U.S. Patent No. 5,451,513.
- Maliga et al., PCT International Publication WO 95/16783.
- 25 Maliga et al., PCT International Publication WO 95/24492.
- Maliga et al., PCT International Publication WO 95/24493.
- Miernyk and Dennis, (1983) J. Exp. Bot. 34: 712.
- 30 Minsky et al., (1997) Abst. 5th Int. Cong. Plant Molec. Biol., Abstract No. 302.

- Nakamura et al., (1992) Int. J. Biol. Macromol. 14: 321.
- Nawrath et al., (1994) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 91: 12760.
- 5 Newman et al., (1994) Plant Physiol. 106: 1241.
- Odell et al., (1985) Nature 313: 810.
- Ohlrogge et al., (1979) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 76: 1194.
- 10 Ou-Lee et al., (1986) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA 83: 6815.
- Padgett et al., (1995) Crop Sci. 35: 1451.
- Palmer, (1992) in *Plant Gene Research: Cell Organelles* (Herrmann, R.G., ed.), Vol. 7, pp. 99-133, Springer-Verlag/Wien, Wurzburg.
- 15 Patel, M.S. and Roche, T.E. (1990) FASEB J. 4: 3224.
- Paxton et al., (1986) Biochem. J. 234: 295.
- Peoples and Sinskey, (1989a) J. Biol. Chem. 264: 15293.
- 20 Peoples and Sinskey, (1989b) J. Biol. Chem. 264: 15298.
- Pettit et al., (1978) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 75: 1881.
- Poirier et al., (1992) Science 256: 520.
- 25 Poirier et al., (1995) Bio/Technology 13: 142.
- Potrykus, (1991) Annu. Rev. Plant Physiol. Plant Mol. Biol. 42: 205.
- Randall et al., (1977) Arch. Biochem. Biophys. 178: 342.
- 30 Randall et al., (1989) Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci. 573: 192.
- Randall et al., (1996) Proc. Phytochem. Soc. Europe 39: 87.
- Reed, L.J. (1974) Acc. Chem. Res. 7: 40.

- Reid et al., (1975) Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.
62: 42.
- Reid et al., (1977) Plant Physiol. 59: 842.
- 5 Reith and Munholland, (1995) Plant Molec. Biol. Rep.
13: 333.
- Rhodes et al., (1988) Science 240: 204.
- Richins et al., (1987) NAR 20: 8451.
- Sambrook et al., (1989) *Molecular Cloning: A
Laboratory Manual*, Second Edition, Cold Spring Harbor
10 Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.
- Schubert et al., (1988) J. Bacteriol. 170: 5837.
- Schulze-Lefert et al., (1989) EMBO J. 8: 651.
- Slater et al., (1988). J. Bacteriol. 170: 4431.
- Slighton and Beachy, (1987) Planta 172: 356.
- 15 Smith et al., (1992) Plant Physiol. 98: 1233.
- Somers et al., (1992) Bio/Technology 10: 1589.
- Staub and Maliga, (1993) EMBO J. 12: 601.
- 20 Stayton et al., (1991) Aust. J. Plant. Physiol. 18:
507.
- Steinbüchel, (1991) In: *Biomaterials*, D. Byrom
(Ed.), MacMillan, Basingstoke, pp. 123-213.
- Steinbüchel and Pieper, (1992) Appl. Microbiol.
Biotechnol. 37: 1.
- 25 Svab et al., (1990) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 87:
8526.
- Svab and Maliga, (1993) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA
90: 913.
- Taylor et al., (1992) Planta 188: 255.
- 30 Thompson et al., (1977a) Plant Physiol. 59: 849.
- Thompson et al., (1977b) Plant Physiol. 59: 854.
- Toriyama et al., (1988) Bio/Technology 6: 10.

- Turner et al., (1992) J. Biol. Chem. 267: 7745.
- Vasil et al., (1992) Bio/Technology 10: 667.
- Von Heijne et al., (1989) Eur. J. Biochem. 180: 535.
- 5 Von Heijne et al., (1991) Plant Mol. Biol. Rep. 9:
104.
- Wan and Lemaux, (1994) Plant Physiol. 104: 37.
- Wang et al., (1992) Bio/Technology 10: 691.
- Weeks et al., (1993) Plant Physiol. 102: 1077.
- Weisshaar et al., (1991) EMBO J. 10: 1777.
- 10 Wexler et al., (1991) FEBS Lett. 282: 209.
- Williams et al., (1979) Plant Physiol. 64: 1099.
- Wynn et al., (1996) In: *Alpha-Keto Acid
Dehydrogenase Complexes*. M.S. Patel, T.E. Roche and
R.A. Harris (eds). Birkhäuser Verlag, Basel,
15 Switzerland. pp. 101-117.
- Yamaguchi-Shinozaki et al., (1990) Plant Mol. Biol.
15: 905.
- Yeaman, (1989) Biochem. J. 257: 625.
- Yoon et al., (1995) J. Ferment. Bioeng. 80: 350.
- 20 Zhang and Wu, (1988) Theor. Appl. Genet. 76: 835.
- Zhong et al., (1993) Plant Cell Rep. 13: 1.
- Zilkey and Canvin, (1969) Biochem. Biophys. Res.
Commun. 34: 646.

What Is Claimed Is:

1. An isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:

5 (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:1, or the complement thereof;

(b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to said nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide
10 having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit;

(c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same
15 genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and

(d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of
20 (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code.

2. A recombinant vector, comprising said isolated DNA molecule of claim 1.

3. A host cell transformed with said recombinant vector of claim 2.

4. An isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:2.

5. An isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:

(a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID
5 NO:3, or the complement thereof;

(b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to
said nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash
stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1%
SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide
10 having enzymatic activity similar to that of
Arabidopsis thaliana plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase
complex E1 β subunit;

(c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same
genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of
15 (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the
degeneracy of the genetic code; and

(d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same
genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of
(b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the
degeneracy of the genetic code.

6. A recombinant vector, comprising said
isolated DNA molecule of claim 5.

7. A host cell transformed with said
recombinant vector of claim 6.

8. An isolated polypeptide having the amino
acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:4.

9. An isolated DNA molecule, comprising a
nucleotide sequence selected from the group
consisting of:

(a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID
5 NO:5, or the complement thereof;

(b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to
said nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash
stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1%
SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide

10 having enzymatic activity similar to that of
Arabidopsis thaliana plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase
complex E2 component;

(c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same
genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of
15 (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the
degeneracy of the genetic code; and

(d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same
genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of
(b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the
degeneracy of the genetic code.

10. A recombinant vector, comprising said
isolated DNA molecule of claim 9.

11. A host cell transformed with said
recombinant vector of claim 10.

12. An isolated polypeptide having the amino
acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:6.

13. An isolated DNA molecule, comprising a
nucleotide sequence selected from the group
consisting of:

(a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID
5 NO:11, or the complement thereof;

(b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to
said nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash
stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1%
SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide
10 having enzymatic activity similar to that of
Arabidopsis thaliana branched chain 2-oxoacid
dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit;

(c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same
genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of

15 (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and

(d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code.

14. A recombinant vector, comprising said isolated DNA molecule of claim 13.

15. A host cell transformed with said recombinant vector of claim 14.

16. An isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:12.

17. An isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:

5 (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:13, or the complement thereof;

(b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to said nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide
10 having enzymatic activity similar to that of *Arabidopsis thaliana* branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit;

(c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of
15 (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and

(d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code.

18. A recombinant vector, comprising said isolated DNA molecule of claim 17.

19. A host cell transformed with said recombinant vector of claim 18.

20. An isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:14.

21. The isolated DNA molecule of claim 17, wherein the naturally occurring branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component binding region thereof is replaced with the E2 component
5 binding region of a plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit.

22. The isolated DNA molecule of claim 21, wherein said plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:3.

23. A recombinant vector, comprising said isolated DNA molecule of claim 22.

24. A host cell transformed with said recombinant vector of claim 23.

25. An isolated DNA molecule, comprising a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:

- (a) the nucleotide sequence shown in SEQ ID
5 NO:15, or the complement thereof;
- (b) a nucleotide sequence that hybridizes to said nucleotide sequence of (a) under a wash stringency equivalent to 0.5X SSC to 2X SSC, 0.1% SDS, at 55-65°C, and which encodes a polypeptide
10 having enzymatic activity similar to that of

Arabidopsis thaliana branched chain 2-oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component;

(c) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of
15 (a), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code; and

(d) a nucleotide sequence encoding the same genetic information as said nucleotide sequence of (b), but which is degenerate in accordance with the degeneracy of the genetic code.

26. A recombinant vector, comprising said isolated DNA molecule of claim 25.

27. A host cell transformed with said recombinant vector of claim 26.

28. An isolated polypeptide having the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO.:16.

29. A plant, a plastid of which comprises the following polypeptides:

an enzyme that enhances the biosynthesis of 2-oxobutyrates;

5 a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit;

a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit; and

a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component.

30. The plant of claim 29, wherein said branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:12, said branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β
5 subunit has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:14, or

said branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:16.

31. The plant of claim 29, wherein said plastid further comprises the following polypeptides:

- a β -ketothiolase;
- a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase; and
- 5 a polyhydroxyalkanoate synthase.

32. The plant of claim 31, the genome of which comprises introduced DNAs encoding said polypeptides, wherein each of said introduced DNAs is operatively linked to a targeting peptide coding region capable
5 of directing transport of said polypeptide encoded thereby into a plastid.

33. A method of producing P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer, comprising growing said plant of claim 32, and recovering P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer produced thereby.

34. A plant, a plastid of which comprises the following polypeptides:

- an enzyme that enhances the biosynthesis of 2-oxobutyrate;
- 5 a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit;
- a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β subunit;
- a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2 component; and
- 10 a dihydrolipoamide dehydrogenase E3 component.

35. The plant of claim 34, wherein said branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α

subunit has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:12, said
branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 β

5 subunit has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:14, or
said branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E2
component has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:16.

36. The plant of claim 34, wherein said plastid
further comprises the following polypeptides:

a β -ketothiolase;
a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase; and
5 a polyhydroxyalkanoate synthase.

37. The plant of claim 36, the genome of which
comprises introduced DNAs encoding said polypeptides,
wherein each of said introduced DNAs is operatively
linked to a targeting peptide coding region capable
5 of directing transport of said polypeptide encoded
thereby into a plastid.

38. A method of producing P(3HB-co-3HV)
copolymer, comprising growing said plant of claim 37
and recovering P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer produced
thereby.

39. A plant, a plastid of which comprises the
following polypeptides:

an enzyme that enhances the biosynthesis of
2-oxobutyrates;
5 a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex
E1 α subunit; and
a branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex
E1 β subunit, the naturally occurring E2 binding
region of which is replaced with the E2 binding
10 region of a plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complex
E1 β subunit.

40. The plant of claim 39, wherein said branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complex E1 α subunit has the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO.:12.

41. The plant of claim 39, wherein said plastid further comprises the following polypeptides:

- a β -ketothiolase;
- a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase; and
- a polyhydroxyalkanoate synthase.

5

42. The plant of claim 41, the genome of which comprises introduced DNAs encoding said polypeptides, wherein each of said introduced DNAs is operatively linked to a targeting peptide coding region capable of directing transport of said polypeptide encoded thereby into a plastid.

5

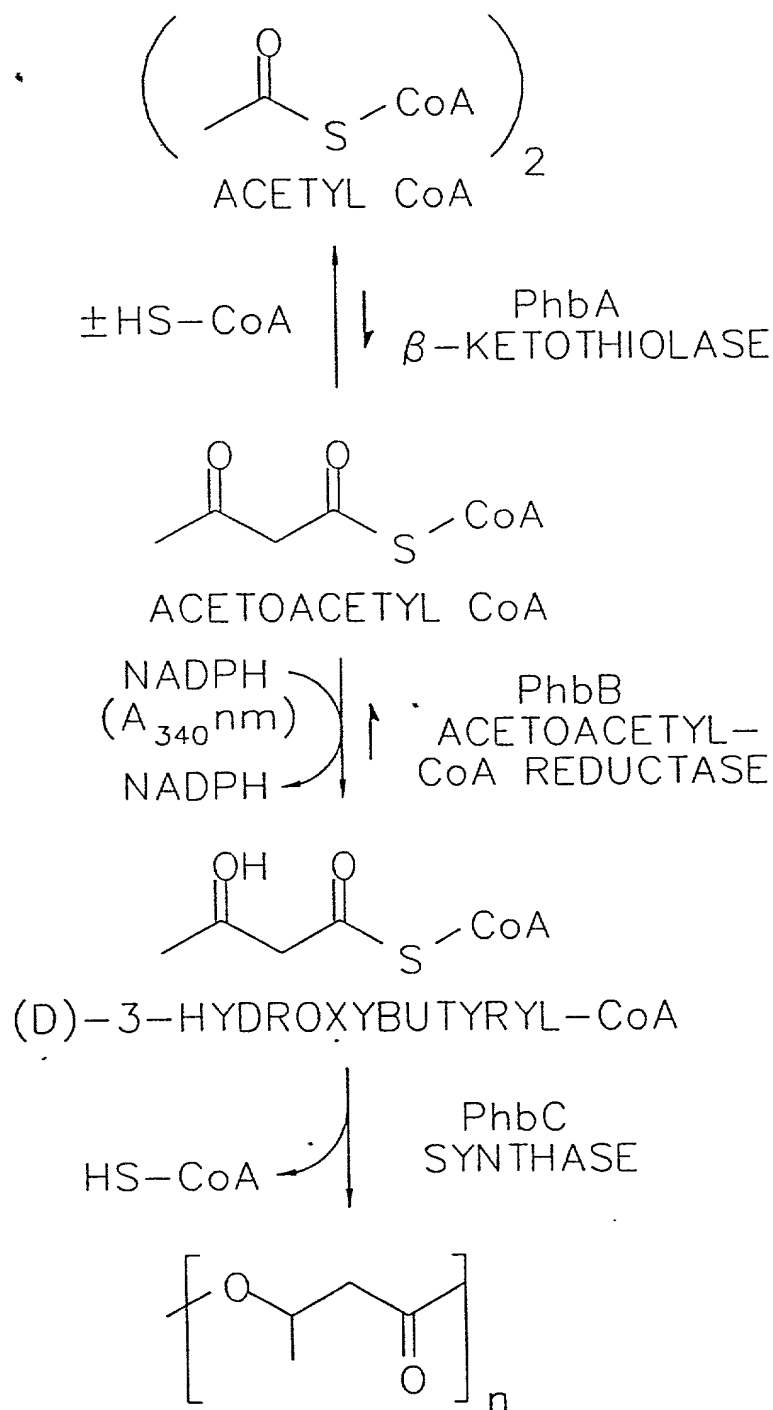
43. A method of producing P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer, comprising growing said plant of claim 42 and recovering P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer produced thereby.

ABSTRACT OF THE DISCLOSURE

Provided are nucleic acid coding sequences and methods utilizing these sequences for optimizing levels of substrates employed in the biosynthesis of copolymers of 3-hydroxybutyrate (3HB) and 3-hydroxyvalerate (3HV) in plants via manipulation of normal metabolic pathways using recombinant techniques. This optimization is achieved through the use of a variety of wild-type and/or deregulated enzymes involved in the biosynthesis of aspartate family amino acids, and wild-type or deregulated forms of enzymes, such as threonine deaminase, involved in the conversion of threonine to P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer endproduct. These enzymes are used in conjunction with the E1 α , E1 β , E2, and E3 subunits of plastid pyruvate dehydrogenase complexes and branched chain oxoacid dehydrogenase complexes or mitochondrial dihydrolipoamide dehydrogenase E3 components to enhance the levels of threonine, 2-oxobutyrate (α -keto-butyrate), propionate, propionyl-CoA, β -ketovaleryl-CoA, and β -hydroxyvaleryl-CoA. Also provided are methods for the biological production of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymer in plants utilizing the enhanced levels of propionyl-CoA produced therein. Introduction into plants of an appropriate β -ketothiolase, a β -ketoacyl-CoA reductase, and a PHA synthase in combinations with the aforementioned enzymes will permit such plants to produce commercially useful amounts of P(3HB-co-3HV) copolymers.

1/19

FIG. 1



2/19

FIG. 2

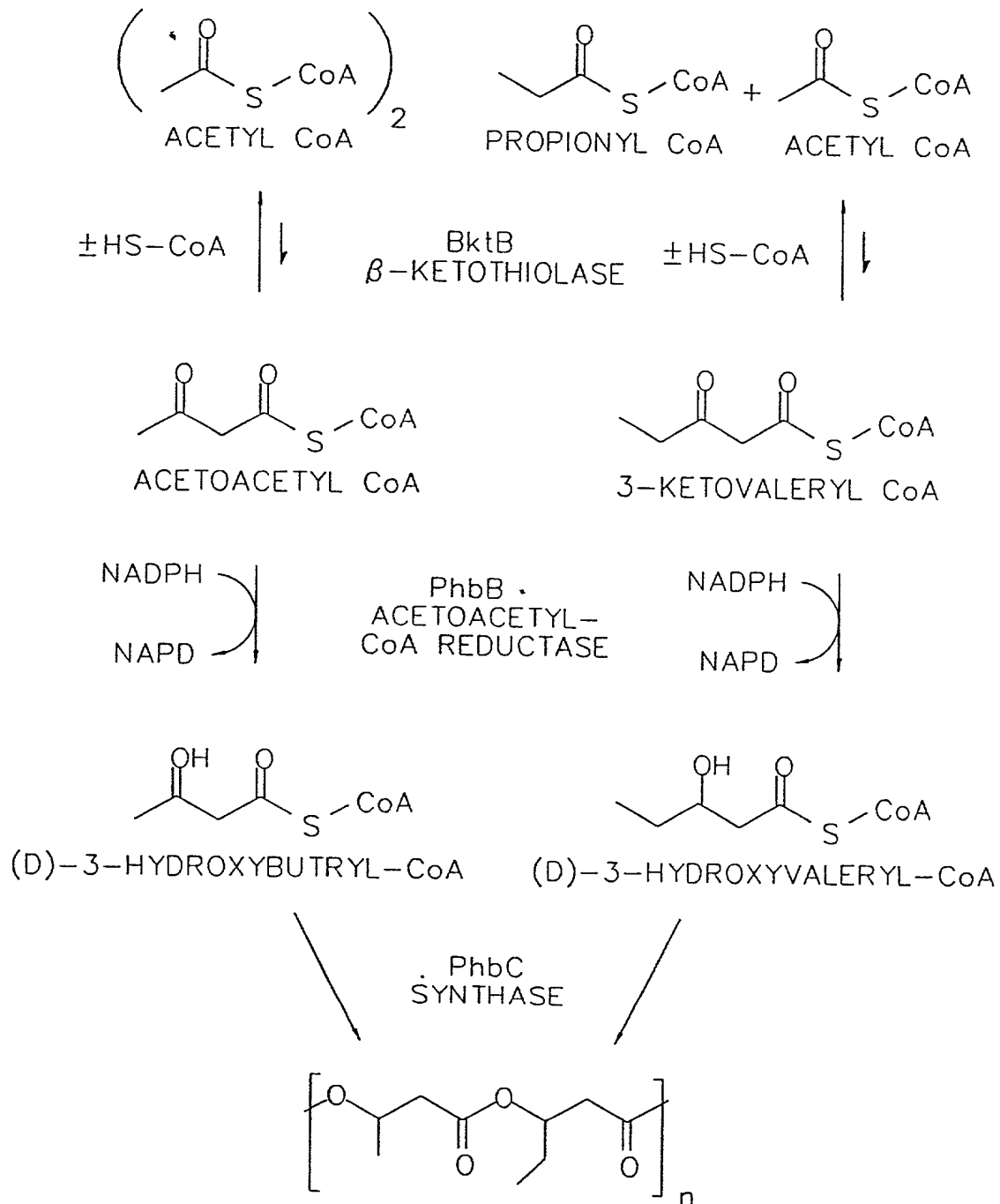
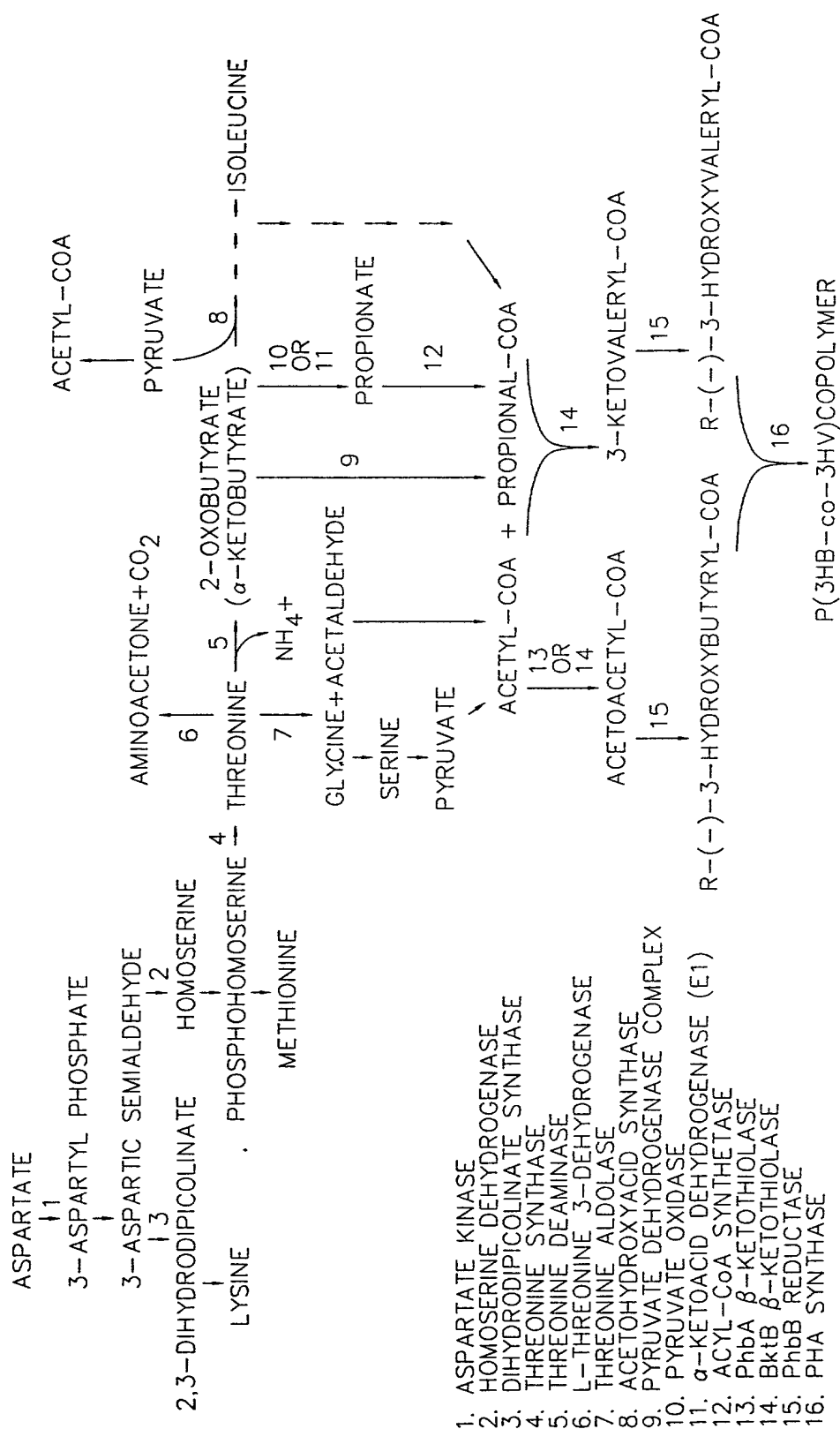


FIG. 3



4/19

FIG. 4

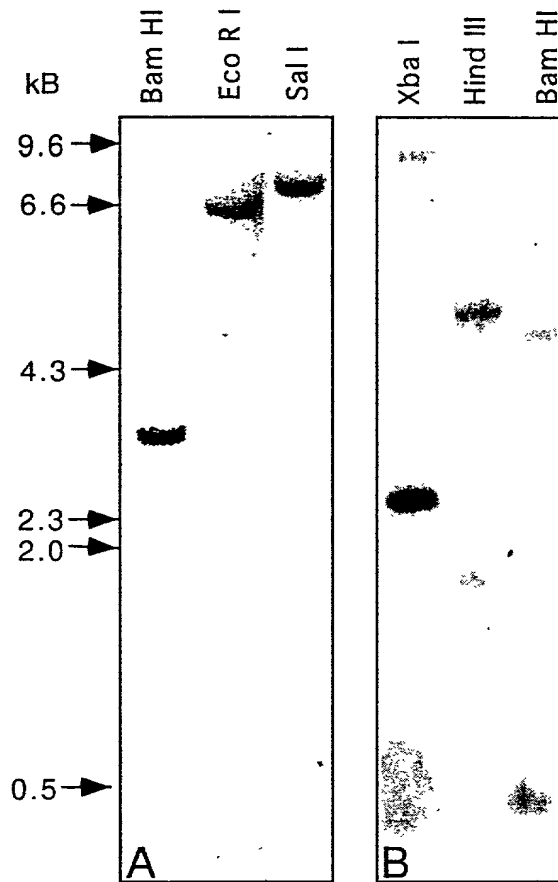


FIG. 5

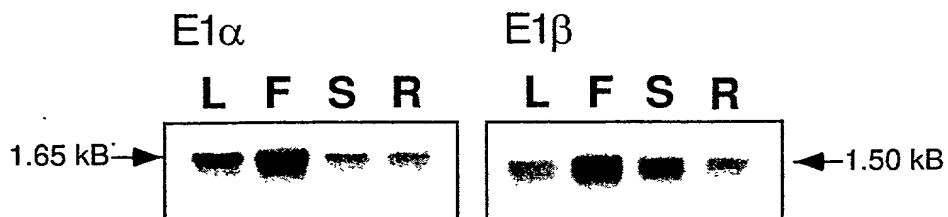


FIG. 6A

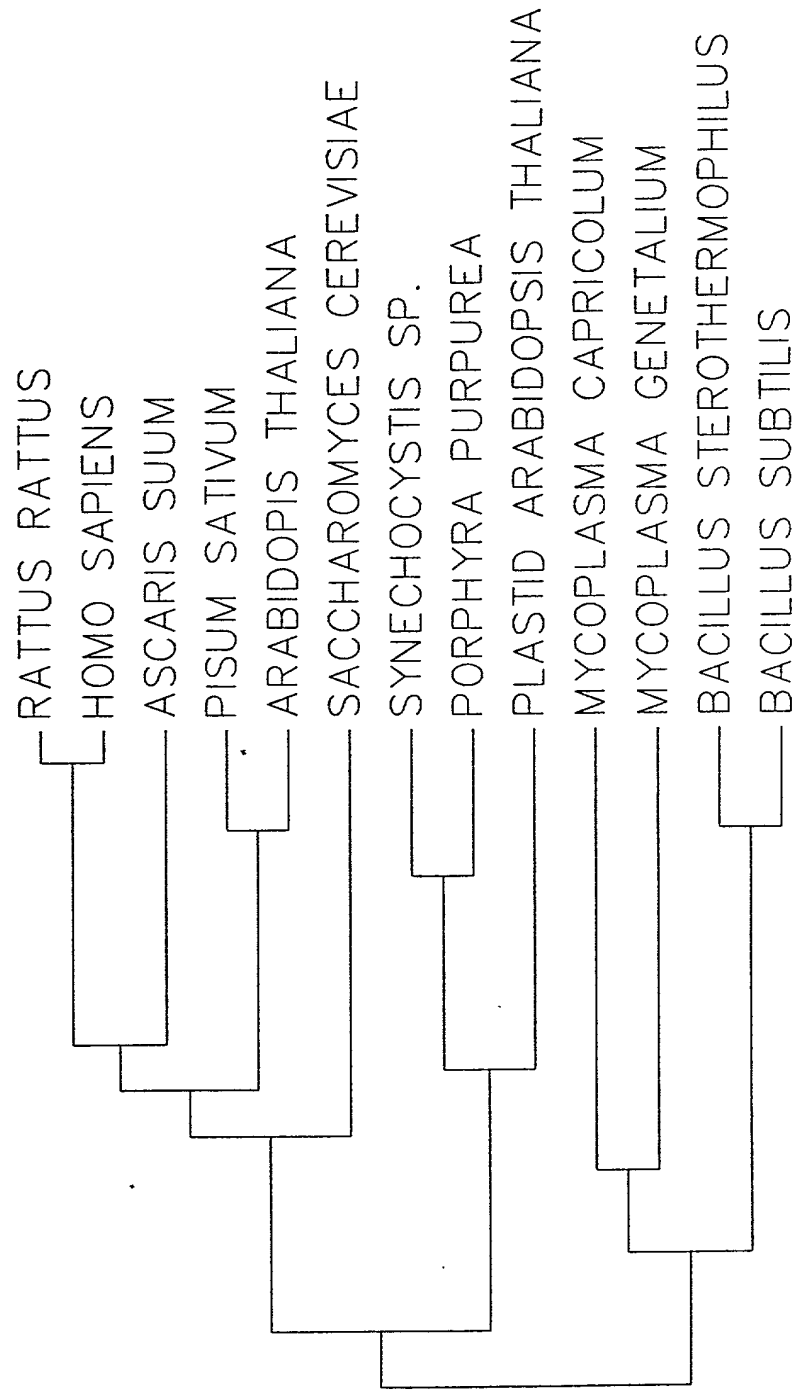


FIG. 6B

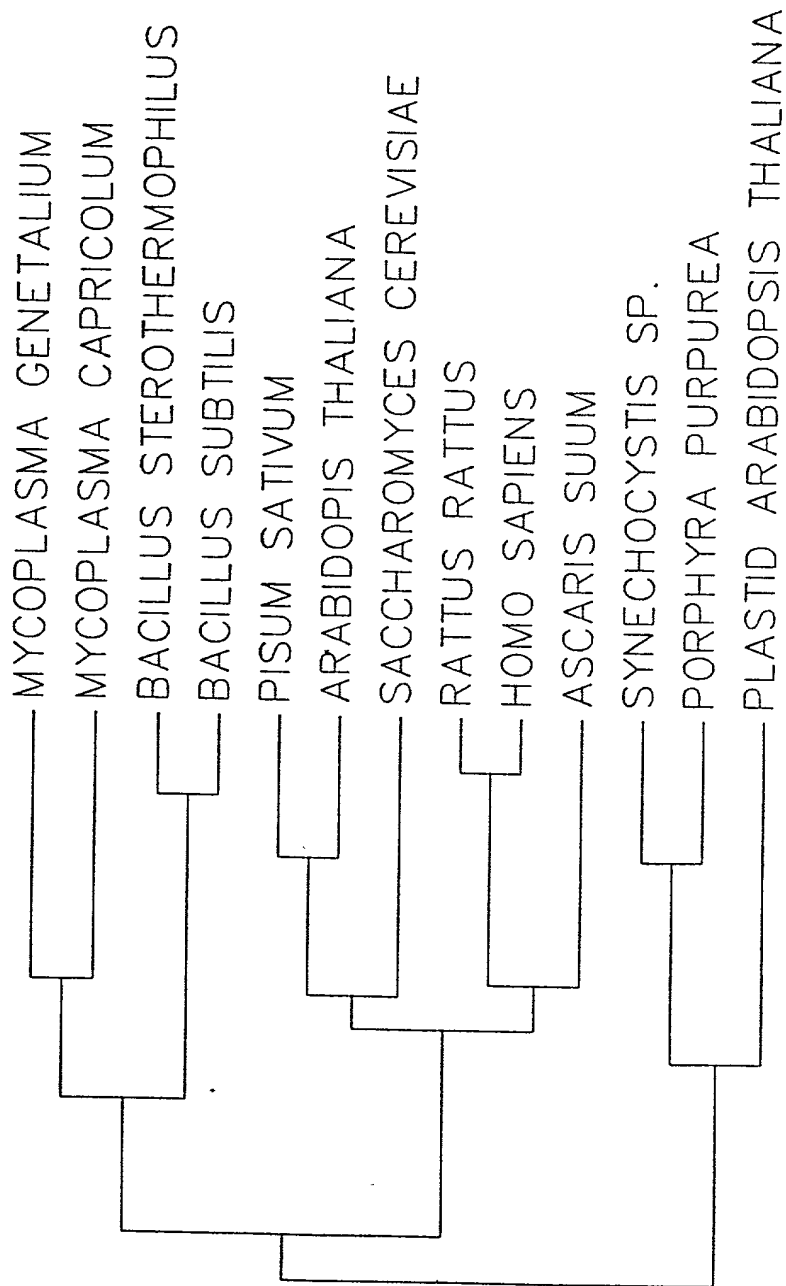
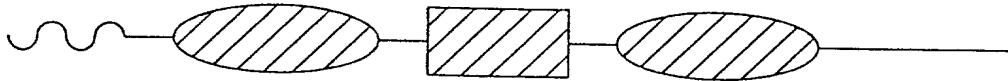


FIG. 7A

BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 α



PLASTID E1 α

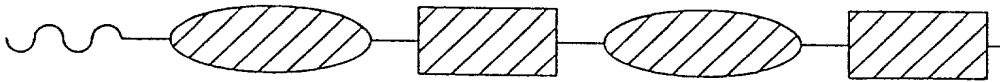


PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 α CHIMERA



CONSTRUCT 1: ATTACH THE CHLOROPLAST TARGETING PEPTIDE OF E1 α TO THE BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 α . THIS CREATES A PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 α CHIMERA.

FIG. 7B

BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 β PLASTID E1 β PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 β CHIMERA

CONSTRUCT 2: REPLACE THE N-TERMINUS OF THE BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 β (INCLUDING THE E2 BINDING DOMAIN) WITH THE N-TERMINUS OF THE PLASTID E1 β (INCLUDING THE CHLOROPLAST TARGETING PEPTIDE AND THE PLASTID E2 BINDING DOMAIN). THIS CREATES A PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 β CHIMERA.

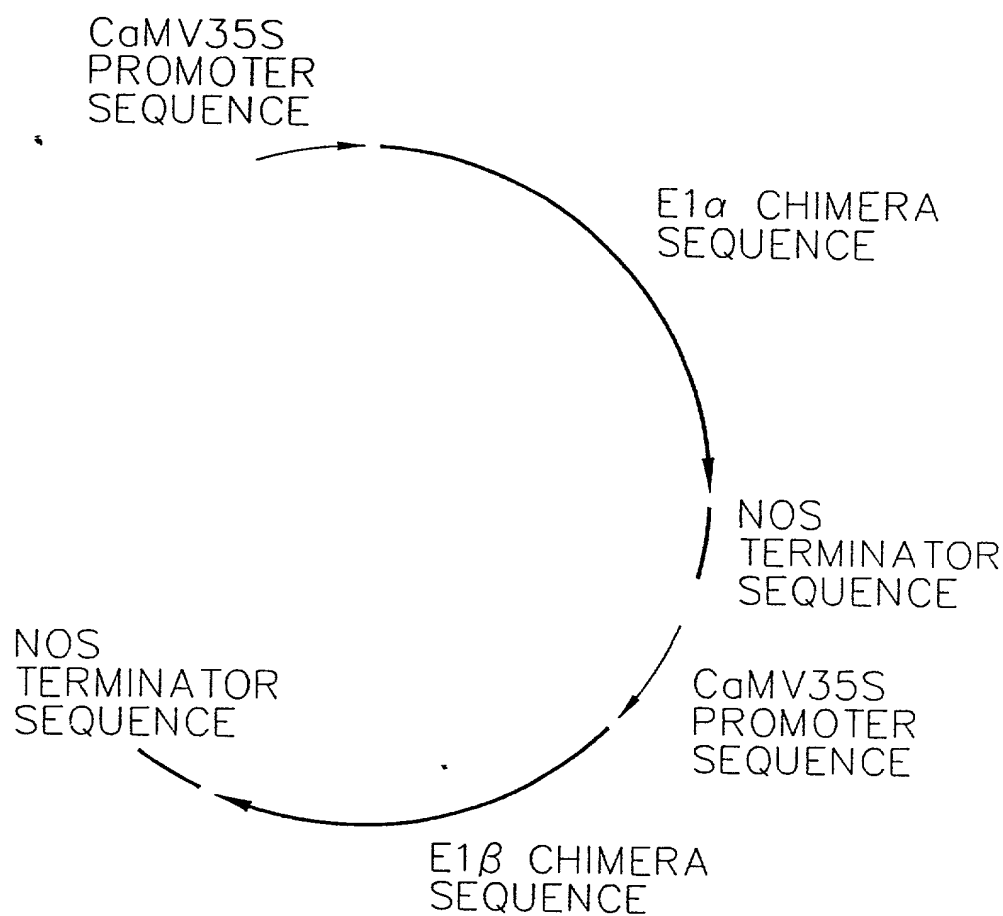
FIG. 7C

BRANCHED-CHAIN E2PLASTID E2PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN E2

CONSTRUCT 3: ATTACH THE CHLOROPLAST TARGETING PEPTIDE OF THE PLASTID E2 TO THE MATURE PORTION OF THE BRANCHED-CHAIN E2, TO CREATE A PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN E2 CHIMERA.

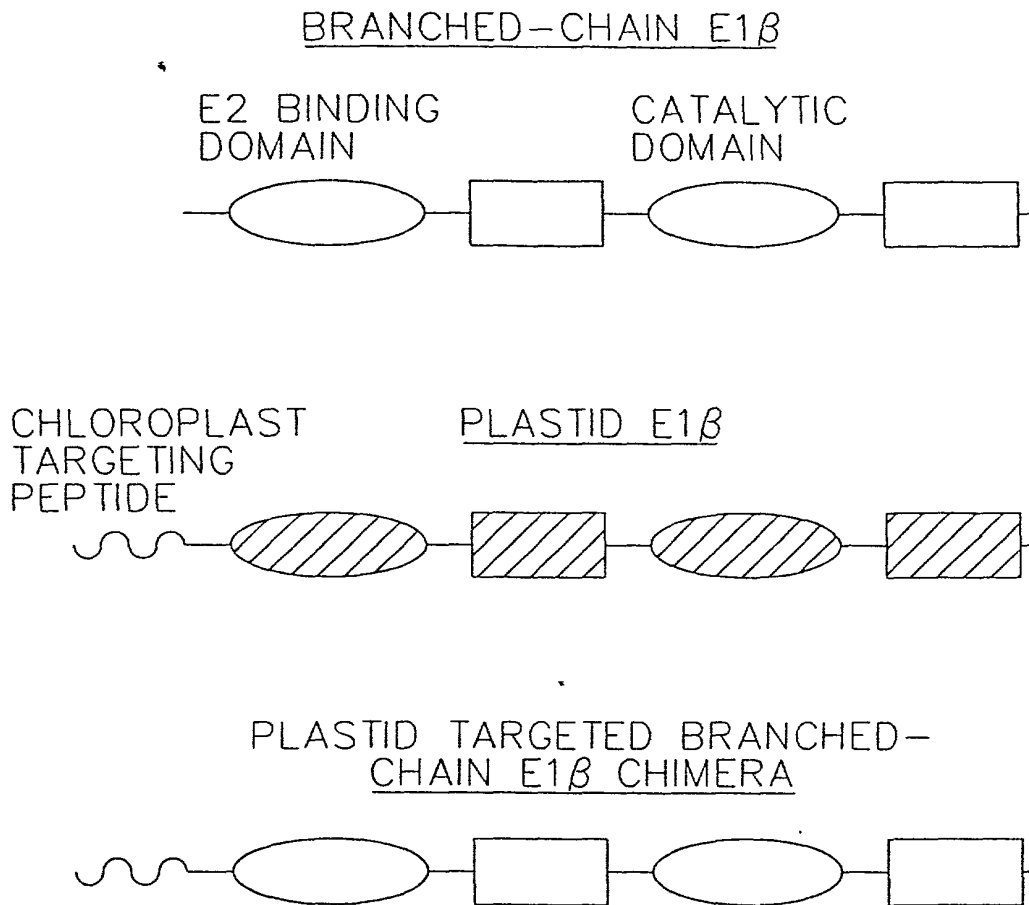
10/19

FIG. 7D



CONSTRUCT 4: MEGA PLASMID CODING FOR BOTH CHIMERIC (PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN) SUBUNITS OF THE PDH. ATTACH THE E1 α CHIMERIC SEQUENCE TO THE E1 β CHIMERIC SEQUENCE WITH TRANSCRIPTION TERMINATOR AND PROMOTER SEQUENCES BETWEEN THE TWO.

FIG. 7E



CONSTRUCT 5: ATTACH THE CHLOROPLAST TARGETING PEPTIDE OF THE PLASTID E1 β TO THE MATURE PORTION OF THE BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 β . THIS CREATES A PLASTID TARGETED BRANCHED-CHAIN E1 β CHIMERA.

FIG. 8A

Plastid A.t.	MATAFAPTKLTATVPLHGSHENRLLLPIRLAPPSSFLGSTRSLSLRRLNH	50
<i>P.purpurea</i>	-----	
<i>A.thaliana</i>	-----MALSRLLSSRSNIITRPFSAAFSRLIS	26
<i>H.sapiens</i> II	-----MRKMLAAVSRVLSGASQKPSRVLVAS	27
<i>S.cerevisiae</i>	---MLAASFQRQPSQLVRGLGAVLRTPTRIGHVRTMATLKTTDKKAPEDI	47
<i>A.suum</i> I	-----MIFVFANIFKVPTVSPSVMAISV	23
<i>M.capricolum</i>	-----MTYL	4
<i>B.subtilis</i>	-----MGVKTFQFPFAEQL	14
Consensus	-----	50

Motif 1

SNATRRSPVSVQEVVKEKQSTNNTSLITKEEGLELYEDMILGRSFEDM	100
-----MSYPKKVELPLTNCNQINLTCHKLLVLYEDMLLGRNFEDM	40
TDTPITITETSLPFTAHLCDDPPSRSVESSSQELLD-FFRTMALMRRMEIA	75
RNFANDATFEIKKCDLHRLEEGPPVTTVLTREDGLKYRMMQTVRRMELK	77
EGSDTVQIELPESSFESYMLEPPDLSYETSKATLLQMYKDMVIIRMEMA	97
RLASTEATFQTKPFKLHKLDSGPDINVHVTKEHAVHYTQMLTIIRMESA	73
GKFDPLKNEKVCVLDKDGKVINPKLMPKISDQEILEAYKIMNLSRRQDIY	54
EKVAEQFPPTFQILNEEGEVVNEEAMPELSDEQLKE-LMRRMVYTRILDQR	63
.....L..Y..M...RR.E..	100

o

CAQMYRQKMGFGFVHLYNGQEAVSTGFIKLLTKSDSVVSTYRDHVHALSK	150
CAQMYRQKMGFGFVHLYNGQEAVSTGVIKLLDSKDYVCSTYRDHVHALSK	90
ADSLYKANVIRGFCHLYDGQEAVAIGMEAATKKDAIITAYRDHCFILGR	125
ADQLYKQKIIRGFCHLCDGQEACCVGLEAGINPTDHLITAYRAHGFTFTR	127
CDALYKAKKIRGFCHLSVGQEAIIVGIEAATKLDSEIITSYRCHGFTFMR	147
AGNLYKEKKVRGFCHLYSGQEACAVGTAKAMDAGDAAVTAYRCHGWYLS	123
QNTMQRQGRLLSFLSSTGQEACEVAYINALNKKTDHFVSGYRNNAAWLAM	104
SISLNRQGRLLGFYAPTAGQEASQIASHFALEKEDFILPGYRDVPQIIWH	112
...LY.....GF.HL..GQEA...G.....K.D.....YR.H.....	150

13/19

FIG. 8B

TPP-binding site

GVSARAVMSELFGKVTGCCRGQGGSMHMF SKEHNMLGGFAFIGEGIPVAT	200
GVPSQNVMAELFGKETGCSRGRGGSMHIFSAPHNFLGGFAFIAEGIPVAT	140
GGSLHEVFSSELMGRQAGCSKGKGGSMHIFYKKESSFYGGHGIVGAQVPLGC	175
GLSVREILAEALTGRKGGCAKGKGGSMHMYAKN--FYGGNGIVGAQVPLGA	175
GASVRAVLAEMLMRRAGVSYGKGGSMHLYAPG--FYGGNGIVGAQVPLGA	195
GSSVAKVLCELTGRITGNVYGKGGSMHMYGEN--FYGGNGIVGAQQPLGT	171
GQLVRNIMLYWIGNEAG-GKAPEG-VNCLPPN-----IVIGSQYSQAT	145
GLPLYQAFLFSRGHFHG-NQIPEG-VNVLPPQ-----IIIGAQYIQAA	153
G.S...V..EL.G...G...G.GGSMH.....-F.GG..I.GAQ.P...	200

PDH β binding site

GAAFSSKYRREVLKQDCD-DVTVAFFGDGTCNNGQFFECNMAALYKLPI	249
GAAFQSIYRQQVLKEPGELRV TACFFGDGTTNNGQFFECNMAVLWKLPI	190
GIAFAQKYNKE---EA---VTFALYGDGAANQGQLFEALNISALWDLPA	218
GIALACKYNGK---DE---VCLTLYGDGAANQGQIFEAYNMAALWKLPC	218
GLAFAHQYKNE---DA---CSFTLYGDGASNQGQVFESFNMAKLWNLPV	238
GIAFAMKYRKE---KN---VCITMFGDGATNQGQLFESMNMAKLWDLPV	214
GIAFADKYRKT---GG---VVVTTTGDGGSSEGETYEAMNFAKLHEVPC	188
GVALGLKMRGK---KA---VAITYTGDGGTSQGD FYEGINFAGAFKAPA	196
G.AFA.KYR.....-V..T..GDG..NQGQ.FE..NMA.LW.LP.	250

*3

IFVVENN LW AIGMSHLRATSDPEIWKKGPAFGMPGVHVDGMDVLKVREVA	299
IFVVENNQW AIGMAHHRSSSIPEIHKKAEAFGLPGIEVDGMDVLAVRQVA	240
ILVCENNHYGMGTAEWRAAKSPSYKRGD-Y-VPGLKVDGMDAFVQAC	266
IFICENNRYGMGT SVERAAASTDYKRGD-F-IPGLRVDGMDILCVREAT	266
VFCCENNKYGMGTAA SRSSAMTEYFKRGQ-Y-IPGLKVNGMDILAVYQAS	286
LYVCENNNGYGMGTAAARSSASTDYTRGD-Y-VPGIWVDGMDVLAVRQAV	262
IFVIENN KWAISTARSEQTKSINFAVKGIATGIPSIIVDGNDYLACIGVF	238
IFVVQNNRFAISTPVEKQTVAKTLAQKAVAAGIPGIQVDGMDPLAVYAAV	246
IFV.ENN....GTA..R.....K.G.....PG..VDGMD.LAV..A.	300

*1 .2

KEAVTRARRGEGPTLVECETYRFRGHSLADPD-ELRDAAE-KAKYAARDP	347
EKAVERARQQGPTLIEALTYRFRGHSLADPD-ELRSRQE-KEAWVARDP	288
KFAKQHALE-KGPIILEMDTYRYHGHSMSDPGSTYRTRDEISGVRQERDP	315
RFAAAYCRSGKGPILMELQTYRYHGHSMSDPGVSYRTREEIQEVRSKSDP	316
KFAKDWCLSGKGPLVLEYETRYRYGGHSMSDPGTTYRTRDEIQHMRKNDP	336
RWAKEWCNAGKGPLMIEMATYRYSGHSMSDPGSTYRTREEVQEVKTRDP	312
KEVVEYVRKGNPVLVECDTYRLGAHSSSDNPDAYRPKGFEEM-AKFDP	287
KAARERAINGEGPTLIETLCFRYGPHTMSGDDPTRYRSKELENEWAKKDP	296
K.A.....G.GP.L.E..TYRY.GHSMSDP...YR.R.E.....DP	350

FIG. 8C

IAALKKYLIENKLAKEAELKSIEKKIDELVEEAVEFADASPQPG--RSQL	395
IKKLKKHILDNQIASSDELNDIQSSVKIDLEQSVFAMSSPEPN--ISEL	336
IERIKKLVLSHDLATEKELKDMEKEIRKEVDDAIAKAKDCPMPE--PSEL	363
IMLLKDRMVNSNLASVEELKEIDVEVRKEIEDAAQFATADPEPP--LEEL	364
IAGLKMHLIDLGIATEAEVKAYDKSARKYVDEQVELADAAPPPEAKLSIL	386
ITGFKDKIVTAGLVTEDEIKEIDKQVRKEIDAAVKQAHTDKESPVELMLT	362
LIRLKQYLIDKKIWSDEQQAQLEAEQDKFVADEFWVEKNKNYDL-IDIF	336
LVRFRKFLEAKGLWSEEEENNVIQAKEEIKEAIIKKADETPKQK--VTDL	344
I..LK.....LA.E.E.K.....K....A...A...P.P.--...L	400
LENVFADPKGFGIGPDGRYRCEDPKFTEG-TAQV	428
-----K-----RY-----LFADN-----	344
FTNVYV--KGFG--TESFGPDRKEVKAS-LP--	389
GYHIYSSDPPF---EVRGANQWIKFKSVS----	390
FEDVYVKGTTETPTLRGRIPEDTWDFKKQGFASRD	420
DIYYNTPAQYVRCTTDEVLQKYLTTSEEAVKALAK	396
KYQYDKMDIFLEEYKEAKEFFEKYPESKEGGHH	370
ISIMFE-ELPF-----NLKEQYEIYKEKESK--	369
.....	434

FIG. 9A

Plastid A.t. MSSIIHGAGAATTTLSTFNSVDSKKLFVAPSRTNLSVRSQRYIVAGSDAS 50
P.purpurea -----
A.thaliana -----
H.sapiens -----
S.cerevisiae -----MFS 3
A.suum -----
M.capricolum -----
B.subtilis -----
Consensus ----- 50

KKSFGSGLRVRHSQKLI PNAVATKEADTSASTGHELLLFEALQEGLEEEM 100
-----MSKVFMFDALRAATDEEM 18
MLGILRQRAIDGASTLRRTRFALVSARSYAAGAKEMTVRDALNSAIDEEM 50
---MAAVSGLVRRPLREVSGLLKRRFHWTPAALQVTVRDALNQGMDEEL 47
RLPTSLARNVARRAPTSFVRPSAAAAALRFSSTKTMTVREALNSAMAEEL 53
--MAVNGCMRLLRNGLTSACALEQSVRRLASGTLNVTVRDALNAALDEEI 48
-----MAI INNIKAVTDALDCAM 18
-----MAQMTMVQAITDALRIEL 18

--.....T...AL..A.DEE. 100

Region 1

DRDPHVCVMGEDVGHYGGSYKVTKGLADKFGDLRVLDTPICENAFTGMGI 150
EKDLTVCVIGEDVGHYGGSYKVTKDLHISKYGDRLRVLDTPIAENSFTGMAI 68
SADPKVFVMGEEVGQYQAYKITKGLLEKYGPervYDTPITEAGFTGIGV 100
ERDEKVFLLGEEVAQYDGAYKVSRLWKKYGDKRIIDTPISEMGFAGIAV 97
DRDDDVFLIGEEVAQYNGAYKVSRLWKKYGDGRIWDTPI TEYGFTGLAV 103
KRDDRFLIGEEVAQYDGAYKISKGLWKKYGDGRIWDTPI TEYMAIAGLSV 98
QRDPNVIVFGEDVGTEGGVFRATQGLAVKFGNDRCFNAPISEAMFAGVGL 68
KNDPNVLI FGEDVG VNGGVFRATEGLQAEFGEDRVFDTP LAESGIGGLAI 68

.RD..V...GE.VG.Y.G.YK.TKGL..K.G..RV.DTPI.E..F.G... 150

GAAMTGLRPVIEGMNMGFLLLA FNQISNNCGMLHYTSGGQFTIPV VIRGP 200
GAAITGLRPIVEGMNMSFLLLA FNQISNNAGMLRYTSGGNFTLPL VIRGP 118
GAAYAGLKPVVEFMTFNFSMQAIDHIINSAAKSNYMSAGQINVP I VFRGP 150
GAAMAGLRPICEFMTFNFSMQAIDQVINSAAKTYMSGGLQPVP I VFRGP 147
GAALKGLKPIVEFMSFNFSMQAIDHVNSAAKTHYMSGGTQKCQM VFRGP 153

16/19

FIG. 9B

GAAMNGLRPICEFMSMNFMSQIDHIINSAAKAHYMSAGR FHVPIVFRGA	148
GMAMNGMKPVLEMQFEGLGLASLQNI FTNISRMNRTRGKYTAPMVIRMP	118
GLALQGFRPVPEIQFFGFVYEVMD SICGQMARIRYRTGGRYHMPITIRSP	118
GAA..GLRP..E.M...F...A.D.I.N.AA...Y.SGG....P.V.RGP	200

Region 2

GGVGRQLGAEHSQRLESYFQSIPGIQMVACSTPYNAKGLMKAAIRSEN PV	250
GGVGRQLGAEHSQRLEAYFQAIPGLKIVACSTPYNAKGLLKS AIRDNNPV	168
NGAAAGVGAQHSQCYYAAWYASVPGLKVLAPYSAEDARGLLKAAIRD PDPV	200
NGASAGVAAQHSQCFAAWYGHCPGLKVVSPWNSEDAKGLIKSAIRDNNPV	197
NGAAVGLGAQHSQDFSPWYGSIPGLKVLVPYSAEDARGLLKAAIRDNPV	203
NGAAVGVAQQHSQDFTAWFMHCPGVKVVVPYDCEDARGLLKAAVRDDNPV	198
MGGGIRALEHHSEALEAVYAHIPGVQIVCPSTPYDTKGLILAAIDSPDPV	168
FGGGVHTPELHSDSLEGLVAQQPGLKVVIPSTPYDAKGLLISAIRDNDPV	168
.G.....A.HSQ...A.....PGLKVV.P....DAKGLLKA AIRD.NPV	250

ILFEHVLLYN---LKEKIPDEDIYICNLEEAEMVRPGEHITILTYSRMRY	296
VFFEHVLLYN---LQEEIPEDEYLIPLDKAEVVRKGKDITILTYSRMRH	214
VFLENELLYGESFPIS E EALDSSFCLPIGKAKIEREGKDVITVTF SKMVG	250
VVLENELMYGVPF E FLPEAQSKDFLIPIGKAKIERQGTHITV VSHSRPVG	247
VFLENELLYGESFEISEEALSPEFTLPY-KAKIEREGTDISIVTYTRNVQ	252
ICLENEILYGMKFPVSPEAQSPDFVLPFGQAKIQRPKGDITIVSLSIGVD	248
IVVEPTKLYR--AFKQEV PDEHYIVPIGEGYKIQEGNDLTVV TYGAQTV	215
IFLEHLKLYR--SFRQEVPEGEYTIPIGKADIKREGKDITI IAYGAMVH	215
..LE..LLY.....E.....P.GKA.I.R.G.DITIVTYS..V.	300

Region 3

HVMQAAKTLVNK--GYDPEVIDIRSLKPFDLHTIGNSVKKTHRVLIVEEC	344
HVTEALPLLLND--GYDPEVLDLISLKPLDIDSISVSVKKTHRVLIVEEC	262
FALKAAEKLAE--GISAEVINLRSIRPLDRATINASVRKTSRLVTVEEG	298
HCLEAAAVLSKE--GVECEVINMRTIRPMDMETIEASVMKTNHLVTVEGG	295
FSLEAAEILQKKY-GVSAEVINLRSIRPLDTEAI IKT VKKTNHLITVEST	301
VSLHAADELAKS--GIDCEVINLRCVRPLDFQTVKDSVIKTKHLVTVESG	296
DCQKAIALLKETHPNATIDLIDLRSIKPWDKKMVIESVKKTGRLLVHEA	265
ESLKAAAELEKE--GISAEVVDLRTVQPLDIETIIGSVEKTGRAIVVQEA	263
..L.AA..L...-G...EVI.LRS..PLD..TI..SV.KT.RL..VEE.	350

Region 4

MRTGGIGASLTAAINE-NFHDYLDAPVMCLSSQDVPTPYAGTLEEWTVVQ	393
--	-----

FIG. 9C

MKTAGIGAEILIAQINE-HLFDELDAPVVRLSSQDIPTPYNGSLEQATVIQ	311
FPQHGVC AEICASVVE-ESFSYLDAPVERIAGADVPIPYTANLERLALPQ	347
WPQFGVGAEICARIMEGPAFNFLDAPAVRVTGADVMPMPYAKILEDNSIPQ	345
FPSFGVGAEIVAQVMESEAFDYLDAPIQRVGTGADVPTPYAKELEDFAFPD	351
WPNCGVGAEISARVTESDAFGYLDGPILRVGTGVDVMPMPYAQPLETAALPQ	346
VKSFSVSAEIIATVNE-ECFEYIKAPLSRCTGYDVITPFD RG-EGYFQVN	313
QRQAGIAANVVAEINE-RAILSLEAPVLRVAAPD TVYPFAQA-ESVWLPN	311
...GVGAEI.A...E-..F.YLDAP..R..G.DVP.PYA..LE....PQ	400
PAQIVTAVEQLCQ-----	406
PHQIIDAVKNIVNSSKTITT	331
IEDIVRASKRACYRSK----	363
VKDIIFAIKKTLNI-----	359
TPTIVKAVKEVLSIE-----	366
PADVVKMVKKCLNVQ-----	361
PKKVLVKMQELDFKF----	329
FKDVIETAKKVMNF-----	325
...I...A.K.....-----	420

18/19

FIG. 10A

A. t. MAA-----LLG-RSC-----RKLSFPSLTHG-----ARR- 23
 Human MAVVAAAAGWLLRLRAAGAEGHWRLPGAGLARGFLHPAATVEDAAQRRQ 50
 Bovine MAAVAAFAGWLLRLRAAGADGPWRLCGAGLSRGFLQSASAY-GAAQRRQ 49
 Consensus MAAVAA.AGWLLRLRAAGA.G.WRRL.GAGL.RGFL..A...-AAQRRQ 50

V-----STETGKP--LNLYSAINQALHIALDTPRSYVFGEDVGF 61
 VAHFTFQPDPEPREYEQQTQKMNLFQSVTSALDNSLAKDPTAVIFGEDVAF 100
 VAHFTFQPDPEPVEYEQQTQKMNLFQAVTSALDNSLAKDPTAVIFGEDVAF 99
 VAHFTFQPDPEP.EYEQQTQKMNLFQAVTSALDNSLAKDPTAVIFGEDVAF 100

GGVFRCTTGLAERFGKNRVFNTPLCEQGIVGFGIGLAAMGNRAIVEIQFA 111
 GGVFRCTVGLRDKYKDRVFNTPLCEQGIVGFGIGIAVTGATAIAEIQFA 150
 GGVFRCTVGLRDKYKDRVFNTPLCEQGIVGFGIGIAVTGATAIAEIQFA 149
 GGVFRCTVGLRDKYKDRVFNTPLCEQGIVGFGIGIAVTGATAIAEIQFA 150

DYIYPAFDQIVNEAAKFRYRSGNQFNCGGLTIRAPYGAVGHGGHYHSQSP 161
 DYIFPAFDQIVNEAAKYRYRSGDLFNCGLTIRSPWGCVGHGALYHSQSP 200
 DYIFPAFDQIVNEAAKYRYRSGDLFNCGLTIRSPWGCVGHGALYHSQSP 199
 DYIFPAFDQIVNEAAKYRYRSGDLFNCGLTIRSPWGCVGHGALYHSQSP 200

EAFFCHVPGIKVVIPRSPREAGLLLSKIRDPNPVVFEPKWLYRQAVEE 211
 EAFFAHCPGIKVVIPRSPFQAKGLLLSCIEDKNPCIFFEPKILYRAAAEE 250
 EAFFAHCPGIKVVVPRSPFQAKGLLLSCIEDKNPCIFFEPKILYRAAVEQ 249
 EAFFAHCPGIKVVIPRSPFQAKGLLLSCIEDKNPCIFFEPKILYRAAVEE 250

FIG. 10B

VPEHDYMIPLSEAEVIREGNDITLVGWGAQLTVMEQ-ACLD AEKEGISCE	260
VPIEPYNIPLSQAQAEVIQEGSDVTLVAWGTQVHVIREVASM AKEKLGVSCE	300
VPVEPYNIPLSQAQAEVIQEGSDVTLVAWGTQVHEIREVAAMA QEKLGVSCE	299
VP.EPYNIPLSQAQAEVIQEGSDVTLVAWGTQVHVIREVA.MA.E KLGVSCE	300
LIDLKTLPLWDKETVEASVKKTGRL LISHEAPVTGGFGAEISATILERCF	310
VIDLRTIIPWDVDTICKSVIKSGRL LISHEAPLTGGF ASEISSTVQEECF	350
VIDLRTILPWDVDTVCKSVIKTGRL LVSHEAPLTGGF ASEISSTVQE QCF	349
VIDLRTILPWDVDTVCKSVIKTGRL LISHEAPLTGGF ASEISSTVQE.CF	350
LKLEAPVSRVCGLDTPFPPLVFEPFYMPTKNKILDAIKSTVNY	352
LNLEAPISRVCGYDTPFPPIFEPFYI PDKWKCYDALRKM INY	392
LNLEAPISRVCGYDTPFPPIFEPFYI PDKWKCYDALRKM INY	391
LNLEAPISRVCGYDTPFPPIFEPFYI PDKWKCYDALRKM INY	392

APPENDIX A

CATCTCTTGT	TCTCTCCGCC	CATCTCTGCT	CTCTTTTATT	TTCCCAGAAA	GTTTTTTTTT	60
TTTTTTCCGA	ATTCCGTTAA	TCTCATTGGG	GTTTCCATTG	ATAGCAATGG	CGACGGCTTT	120
CGCTCCCACT	AAGCTCACTG	CCACGGTTCC	TCTGCATGGA	TCCCATGAGA	ATCGTCTCTT	180
GCTCCCGATC	CGATTGGCTC	CTCCTTCTTC	TTTCCTCGGA	TCCACCCGTT	CCCTCTCCCT	240
TGCGAGACTC	AATCACTCCA	ACGCCACCCG	TGGATCTCCC	GTCGTCTCTG	TCCAGGAAGT	300
TGTCAPAGGAG	AAGCAATCCA	CCAATAATAC	CAGCCTGTTG	ATAACCAAAG	AGGAAGGATT	360
GGAGTTGTAT	GAAGATATGA	TACTAGGTAG	ATCTTTTCAA	GACATGTGTG	CTCAATGTGA	420
TTACCGAGGC	AAGATGTTTG	GTTTTGTTC	CTTGTACAAT	GGCCAGAGAG	CTGTTTCTAC	480
TGGCTTTTATC	AAGCTCCTTA	CCAAGTCTGA	CTCTGTCTGT	AGTACCTACC	GTGACCATGT	540
CCATGCCCTC	AGCAAAGGTG	TCTCTGCTCG	TGCTGTTATG	AGCGAGCTCT	TCCGCCAAGG	600
TACTGGATGC	TGCAGAGGCC	AAGGTGGATC	CATGCACATG	TTCTCCAAAG	AACACAACAT	660
GCTTGGTGGC	TTTGCTTTTA	TTGGTGAAGG	CATTCCCTGT	GCCACTGGTG	CTGCCCTTAG	720
CTCCPAGTAC	AGGAGGGGAG	TCTTGAAACA	GGATTGTGAT	GATGTCACCTG	TCCCTTTTCT	780
CGGAGATGGA	ACTTGTAAAC	ACGGACAGTT	CTTCGAGTGT	CTCAACATGG	CTGCTCTCTA	840
TAAACTGCCCT	ATTATCTTTG	TTGTGAGAAA	TAACTTGTGG	GCCATTGGGA	TGTCTCACTT	900
GAGAGCCACT	TCTGACCCCG	AGATTTGGAA	GAAAGGTCTT	GCAATTTGGG	TGCCCTGGTG	960
TCATGTTGAC	GGTATGGATG	TCTTGAAGGT	CAGGGAAAGT	GCTAAGAAG	CTGTCACTAG	1020
AGCTAGAAGA	GGAGAAGGTC	CAACCTTGGT	TGAATGTGAG	ACTTATAGAT	TCAGAGGACA	1080
CTCCTTGGCT	GATCCCGATG	AGCTCCGTGA	TGCTGCTGAG	AAAGCCAAAT	ACGCGGCTAG	1140
AGACCCCAATC	GCAGCATTTGA	AGAAGTATTT	GATAGAGAAC	AAGCTTGCAA	AGGAGGCGGA	1200
GCTAAGTCA	ATAGAGAAAA	AGATAGACGA	GTTGGTGGAG	GAAGCGGTTG	AGTTTGCAGA	1260
CGCTAGTCCA	CAGCCCGGTC	GCAGTCAGTT	GCTAGAGAA	GTGTTTGCTG	ATCCAAAAGG	1320
ATTTGGAAAT	GGACCTGATG	GACGGTACAG	ATGTGAGGAC	CCCAAGTTTA	CCGAAGGCAC	1380
AGCTCAAGTC	TGAGPAGACA	AGTTTAACCA	TAAAGCTGTCT	ACTGTCTCTT	CGATGTTTCT	1440
ATATATCTTA	TAAAGTTAAA	TGCTACAGAG	AATCAGTTTG	AATCATTTGC	ACTTTTTGCT	1500
TAAAAA	AAAAA	AAAAA				1530

CTCTCTTGT

APPENDIX B

<u>MATAFAPTKL TATVPLHGSH ENRLLLPIRL APPSSFLGST RSLSLRRLNH SNATRRSPVV</u>	60
<u>SVQEVVKEKQ STNNTSLLIT KEEGLELYED MILGRSFEDM CAQMYRGM FGFVHLYNGQ</u>	120
EAVSTGFIKL LTKSDSVVST YRDHVHALSK GVSARAVMSE LFGKVTGCCR GQGGSMHMFS	180
KEHNMLGGFA FIGEGIPVAT GAAFSSKYRR EVLKQDCDDV TVAFFGDGTC NNGQFFECLN	240
MAALYKLPPII FVVENNLWAI GMSHLRATSD PEIWKKGPAF GMPGVHVDGM DVLKVREVAK	300
EAVTRARRGE GPTLVECETY RFRGHSLADP DELRDAAEKA KYAARDPIAA LKKYLIENKL	360
AKEAELKSIE KKIDELVEEA VEFADASPQP GRSQLENVF ADPKGFGIGP DGRYRCEDPK	420
TEGTAQV	428

APPENDIX C

GAAAAAATGT	CTTCGATAAT	CCATGGAGCT	GGAGCTGCTA	CGACGACGTT	ATCGACGTTT	60
AATTCCGTCG	ATTCCAAGAA	ACTCTTCGTT	GCTCCTTCTC	GCACAAATCT	TTCAGTGAGG	120
AGCCAGAGAT	ATATAGTGGC	TGGATCTGAT	GCGAGTAAGA	AGAGCTTTGG	TTCTGGACTT	180
AGAGTTCGTC	ACTCTCAGAA	ATTGATTCCA	AATGCTGTTG	CGACGAAGGA	GGCGGATACG	240
TCTGCCGAGCA	CTGGACATGA	ACTATTGCTT	TTCGAGGCTC	TTCAGGAAGG	TCTGGAAGAA	300
GAGATGGACA	GAGATCCACA	TGTATGTGTT	ATGGGTGAAG	ATGTTGGCCA	TTACGGAGGT	360
TCCTACAAGG	TAACCAAGG	CCTTGCTGAT	AAATTTGGTG	ACCTCAGGGT	TCTCGACACT	420
CCTATTTGTG	AAAATGCATT	CACCGGTATG	GGCATTGGAG	CTGCCATGAC	TGGTCTAAGA	480
CCCGTTATTG	AAGGTATGAA	CATGGGTTTC	CTCCTCCTCG	CCTTCAACCA	AATCTCCAAC	540
AACTGTGGAA	TGCTTCACTA	CACATCCGGT	GGTCAGTTTA	CGATCCCGGT	TGTCATCCGT	600
GGACCTGGTG	GAGTGGGACG	CCAGCTTGGT	GCTGAGCATT	CACAGAGGTT	AGAATCTTAC	660
TTTCAGTCCA	TCCCTGGGAT	CCAGATGGTT	GCTTGCTCAA	CTCCTTACAA	CGCCAAAGGG	720
TTGATGAAAG	CCGCAATAAG	AAGCGAGAAC	CCTGTGATTG	TGTTCAACA	CGTGCTGCTT	780
TACAATCTCA	AGGAGAAAAT	CCCGGATGAA	GATTACATCT	GTAACCTTGA	AGAAGCTGAG	840
ATGGTCAGAC	CTGGCGAGCA	CATTACCATC	CTCACTTACT	CGCGAATGAG	GTACCATGTG	900
ATGCAGGCAG	CAAAACTCT	GGTGAACAAA	GGGTATGACC	CCGAGGTTAT	CGACATCAGG	960
TCACTGAAAC	CGTTCGACCT	TCACACAATT	GGAAACTCGG	TGAAGAAAAC	ACATCGGGTT	1020
TTGATCGTGG	AGGAGTGTAT	GAGAACCGGT	GGGATTGGGG	CAAGTCTTAC	AGCTGCCATC	1080
AACGAGAACT	TTCATGACTA	CTTAGATGCT	CCGGTGATGT	GTTTATCTTC	TCAAGACGTT	1140
CCTACACCTT	ACGCTGGTAC	ACTGGAGGAG	TGGACCGTGG	TTCAACCGGC	TCAGATCGTG	1200
ACCGCTGTG	AGCAGCTTTG	CCAGTAAATT	CATATTTATC	CGATGAACCA	TTATTTATCA	1260
TTTACCTCTC	CATTTCTTTT	CTCTGTAGCT	TAGTTCTTAA	AGAAATTTGTC	TAAGATGGTT	1320
TGTTTTTGT	AAAGTTTGTG	TCCTTTGTTG	TGTCTTTTAA	TATGTTTGT	AACTCAGATT	1380
GTGTTGTTGT	TAATTTTATC	TCCCACTTTC	TTTTAAAAA	AAAAAAAAA	AAAAAAAAA	1440
						1441

:

<u>MSSIIHGAGA ATTTLSTFNS VDSKKLFVAP SRTNLSVRSQ RYIVAGSDAS KKSFGSGLRV</u>	60
<u>RHSOKLIPNA VATKEADTSA STGHELLLFE ALQEGLEEEM DRDPHVCVMG EDVGHYGGSY</u>	120
KVTKGLADKF GDLRVLDTPI CENAFTGMGI GAAMTGLRPV IEGMNMGFL LAFNQISNNC	180
GMLHYTSGGQ FTIPVVIRGP GGVGRQLGAE HSQRLESYFQ SIPGIQMVAC STPYNAKGLM	240
KAAIRSENPV ILFEHVLLYN LKEKIPDEDY ICNLEEAEMV RPGEHITILT YSRMRYHVMQ	300
AAKTLVNKGY DPEVIDIRSL KPFDLHTIGN SVKKKTHRVLI VEECMRTGGI GASLTAAINE	360
NFHDYLDAPVMCLSSQDVPT PYAGTLEEWV VVQPAQIVTA VEQLCQ	406

[illegible]

APPENDIX E

<u>GGGCGATCTG</u>	<u>GTTTCCTAGA</u>	<u>TCCAAAACCC</u>	<u>TTGTTTCTAG</u>	<u>CTTGACACAT</u>	50
<u>AATCTAAATT</u>	<u>TGTCGACAAT</u>	<u>TCTCATAAAA</u>	<u>CGTCATTACT</u>	<u>CTCATCGTCC</u>	100
<u>CATCTTCTAT</u>	<u>ACAACCTTCTC</u>	<u>AGTTATCTTC</u>	<u>AACGCCGTAT</u>	<u>TTGAGTCCCT</u>	150
<u>TCCGTAGCCT</u>	<u>CCGTATGAG</u>	<u>TCTACGGCCG</u>	<u>TGGAGACACA</u>	<u>CGCTCATCAT</u>	200
<u>TTGGTTCAGC</u>	<u>AGATTGATGA</u>	<u>AGTCCATGCC</u>	<u>CAGGAACTGG</u>	<u>ATTTCCCAGG</u>	250
<u>AGGCAAAGTC</u>	<u>GGTTACACAT</u>	<u>CGGAGATGAA</u>	<u>ATTCATACCG</u>	<u>GAATCATCTT</u>	300
<u>CAAGCAGGAT</u>	<u>TCCATGTTAC</u>	<u>CGGGTTCCTG</u>	<u>ACGAAGACGG</u>	<u>ACGAATCATC</u>	350
<u>CCCGATACCG</u>	<u>ATTTTATATCC</u>	<u>GGTCAGTGAG</u>	<u>AAACTCGCTG</u>	<u>TTAGAATGTA</u>	400
<u>CGAACAAATG</u>	<u>GCGACGCTAC</u>	<u>AAGTAATGGA</u>	<u>TCACATCTTC</u>	<u>TACGAAGCTC</u>	450
<u>AACGTCAACG</u>	<u>AAGAATATCT</u>	<u>TTTTATCTTA</u>	<u>CTTCCGTCCG</u>	<u>AGAAGAAGCC</u>	500
<u>ATTAACATCG</u>	<u>CTTCAGCAGC</u>	<u>TGCTCTCAGT</u>	<u>CGTCAGCAGC</u>	<u>TCGTTTTACC</u>	550
<u>TCAGTACCGA</u>	<u>GAACCTGGAG</u>	<u>TTCCTTTTGG</u>	<u>GCGTGGCTTC</u>	<u>ACGTTCCAGG</u>	600
<u>AGTTTGCTAA</u>	<u>TCAGTGTTTT</u>	<u>CGGAACAAG</u>	<u>CTGATTATGG</u>	<u>CAAAGGCAGA</u>	650
<u>CAATGCCAA</u>	<u>TTCATTACCG</u>	<u>TTCCAATCGT</u>	<u>CTTAATTACT</u>	<u>TCACTATCTC</u>	700
<u>CTCTCCAATT</u>	<u>GCCACGCAAC</u>	<u>TTCCTCAAGC</u>	<u>TGCTGGAGTT</u>	<u>GTTTATCTTT</u>	750
<u>TGAAAATGGA</u>	<u>CAAGAACAAT</u>	<u>GCTTGTAAGT</u>	<u>TTACATTTCAT</u>	<u>CGGAGATGGT</u>	800
<u>GGCACAAGCG</u>	<u>AGGGAGATTT</u>	<u>TCACGCCCGA</u>	<u>TTCAATTTTG</u>	<u>CGGCCGTAAT</u>	850
<u>GGAACCTCCG</u>	<u>GTGTGTGTTA</u>	<u>TATGTCCGAA</u>	<u>CAACGGTTGG</u>	<u>GCGATTAGTA</u>	900
<u>CTCATATCTC</u>	<u>AGAACAGTTT</u>	<u>AGAAGTGATG</u>	<u>GAATAGTTGT</u>	<u>CAAAGGTCAA</u>	950
<u>GCTTACGGTA</u>	<u>TCCCGAAGCA</u>	<u>TCCCGTGTGG</u>	<u>GACGGTACCG</u>	<u>ATGCACTTGC</u>	1000
<u>GGTTTATAGT</u>	<u>GCTGTACGCT</u>	<u>CAGCTCGACA</u>	<u>AATGGCTGTA</u>	<u>ACAGAACAAA</u>	1050
<u>CACCTGTICT</u>	<u>CATGAGATG</u>	<u>ATGACATATA</u>	<u>GAGTACGACA</u>	<u>TCATTCTACA</u>	1100
<u>TCAGATGATT</u>	<u>CAACTAAGTA</u>	<u>CAGGGCGGCG</u>	<u>GATCAAAATCC</u>	<u>AGTACTGGAA</u>	1150
<u>AATGTCGAGA</u>	<u>AACCCTGTGA</u>	<u>ATAGATTTTC</u>	<u>GAAATGGGTC</u>	<u>GAAGATAACG</u>	1200
<u>GATGGTGGAG</u>	<u>TGAGGAAGAT</u>	<u>GAATCCAAGC</u>	<u>TAAGATCTAA</u>	<u>CCCAAGAAAA</u>	1250
<u>CAGCTTCTGC</u>	<u>AACCGATTCA</u>	<u>GGCTGCGGAG</u>	<u>AAGTGGGAGA</u>	<u>AACAACCATT</u>	1300
<u>GACAGAGTTG</u>	<u>TTTAACCATG</u>	<u>TATATCATGT</u>	<u>TAAACCGAAG</u>	<u>AACCTACAAG</u>	1350
<u>AGCAAGAACT</u>	<u>TGGTTTGAAG</u>	<u>GAATTAGTAA</u>	<u>AGAAACAACC</u>	<u>TCAAGATTAT</u>	1400
<u>CCTCCTGGCT</u>	<u>TTCATGTTTG</u>	<u>AATCTAGAGG</u>	<u>AACGTGTGTG</u>	<u>TTAAAATACC</u>	1450
<u>TCGCGGACCG</u>	<u>CGAATTCGAT</u>	<u>ATCAAGCTTC</u>	<u>TCATTGCAGA</u>	<u>CTATTTATAT</u>	1500
<u>TGTCCACGTA</u>	<u>TCCAATAGTA</u>	<u>ATCAAGTATC</u>	<u>AATGTAGACA</u>	<u>CCAGCATTTG</u>	1550
<u>GAGCATCAAA</u>	<u>AAAAAAAAAA</u>	<u>AAAAAAAAAA</u>	<u>AAAAAA</u>		1587

APPENDIX F

AIWFARSKTL VSSLRHNLNL STILIKRDYS HRPIFYTTSQ LSSTAYLSPF	50
GSLRHESTAV ETOADHLVQQ IDEVDAQELD FPGGKVGYS EMKFIPSSS	100
RRIPCYRVLD EDGRIIPDSQ FIPVSEKLA/ RMYEQMATLQ VMCHIFYEAO	150
RQGRISFYLT SVGEEAINIA SAAALSPDDV VLPQYREPGV LLWRGFTLEE	200
TPP binding site	
FANQCFGNKA DYKGGRQMPI HYGSNRLNYF TISSPIATQL PQAAGVGYSL	250
BCOADC E18 binding site	
KMDKKNACTV TFIGDGGTSE GDFHAGLNFA A/MEAPVVF I CRNNGWAIST	300
HISEQFRSDG IVVKGQAYGI PKHPYWDGTD ALA/YSAVRS AREMAVTEQR	350
EVLIEMMTYR VGHHSDDDS TKYRAADEIQ YWKMSRNPVN RFRKWVEDNG	400
WWSEEDESKL RSNARKQLLQ AIQAAEKWEK CPLTELFNDV YDVKPKNLEE	450
QELGLKELVK KQPDYPPGF HV	472

APPENDIX G

10	20	30	40	50	
1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
TTCTTCACCC	ACCAAAAGTA	GCAAACCTTT	GCCACCTAAA	AATCTTACCA	50
GTTGGGTGAA	AGTTGCCAAA	ATAGAGCTTG	CTTTTGTCGC	AATCCTATAT	100
TTTTACATT	GATTGTTGGT	GGGTTTGIGT	AAATGGCGGC	TCTTTTAGCC	150
AGATCCTGCC	GGAAACTGAG	TTTTCCGAGC	TTGACTCACG	GAGCTAGGAG	200
GCTATCGACG	GAAACTGGAA	AACCAFTGAA	TCTATACTCT	GCTATTAAATC	250
AAGCGCTTCA	CATCGCTTTG	GACACCGATC	CTCGGTCTTA	TGTCCTTTGGG	300
GAAGACGTTG	GCTTTGGTGG	AGTCCTTTCG	TGTACAACCTG	GTTTAGCTGA	350
ACGATTCGGG	AAAAACCGTG	TCTTCAATAC	TCCTCTTTGT	GAGCAGGGCA	400
TTGTTGGATT	TGGCATTGGT	CTAGCAGCAA	TGGGTAATCG	AGCAATTGTA	450
GAGATTCAGT	TTGCAGATT	TATATATCCT	GCTTTTGATC	AGATTGTTAA	500
TGAAGCTGCA	AAGTTCAGAT	ACCGAAGTGG	TAACCAATTC	AACTGTGGAG	550
GACTTACCAT	AAGAGCACCA	TATCGAGCAG	TTGGTCATGG	TGGACATTAC	600
GATTCACAAT	CCCTGGAAGC	TTTCTTTTGC	CATGTCCTTG	GTATTAAGGT	650
TGTTATCCCT	CGGAGTCCAC	GAGAAGCAAA	GGGACTGTTG	TTGTCATGTA	700
TCCGTGATCC	AAATCCCGTT	GTTTCTTCG	AACCAAAGTG	GCTGTATCGT	750
CAAGCAGTAG	AAGAAGTCCC	TGAGCATGAC	TATATGATAC	CTTTATCAGA	800
AGCAGAGGTT	ATAAGACAAG	GCAATGACAT	TACACTCGTT	GGATGGGGAG	850
CTCAGCTTAC	CGTTATGCAA	CAAGCTTGTC	TGGACGCGCA	AAAGGAAGCA	900
ATATCATGTG	AACTGATAGA	TCTCAAGACA	CTGCTTCCTT	GGGACAAAGA	950
AACCGTTGAG	GCTTCAGTTA	AAAAGACTGG	CAGACTTCTT	ATAAGCCATG	1000
AAGCTCCTGT	AACAGGAGGT	TTTGGAGCAG	AGATCTCTGC	AACAATTCTG	1050
GAACGTTGCT	TTTTGAAGTT	AGAAGCTCCA	GTAAGCAGAG	TTTGTGGTCT	1100
GGATACTCCA	TTTCCTCTTG	TGTTTGAACC	ATTCTACATG	CCCACCAAGA	1150
ACAAGATATT	GGATGCAATC	AAATCGACTG	TGAATTACTA	GCCGTACTAT	1200
CTGTAGTTTA	CTGTTTACAC	TAGGACTAAT	GTAATCGCAT	GTCTTTGTTA	1250
TCAATTCGTC	TAATGTAAAC	CTACCGATT	ACTTTAATGA	ATTTCAAGAT	1300
AACGAAAAAA	AAAAAAAAA				1319

APPENDIX H

10	20	30	40	50	
1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	1234567890	
MAALLGRSCR	KLSFFPSLTHG	ARRVSTETGK	PLNLYSAINQ	ALHIALDTDP	50
RSYVFGEDVG	FGGVFRCTTG	LAERFGKNRV	FNTPLCEQGI	VGFGIGLAAM	100
GNRAIVEIQF	ADYTYPAFDQ	IVNEAAKFRY	RSGNQFNCGG	LTIRAPYGAV	150
GHGCHYHSQS	PEAFFCHVPG	IKVVIPRSPR	EAKGLLLSCI	RDPNPFVFFE	200
PKWLYRQAVE	EVPEHDYMI	LSEAEVIREG	NDITLVGAGA	QLTVMEQACL	250
DAEKEGISCE	LIDLKTLLPW	DKETVEASVK	KTGRLLISHE	APVTGGFGAE	300
ISATILERCF	LKLEAPVSRV	CGLDTPFPLV	FEPFYMPKTN	KILDAIKSTV	350
NY					352

IN THE UNITED STATES PATENT AND TRADEMARK OFFICE

Application of Randall et al.

Serial No.: To Be Assigned

Filed: Herewith

For: USE OF DNA ENCODING PLASTID PYRUVATE DEHYDROGENASE AND
BRANCHED CHAIN OXOACID DEHYDROGENASE COMPONENTS TO ENHANCE
POLYHYDROXYALKANOATE BIOSYNTHESIS IN PLANTS

October 10, 2000

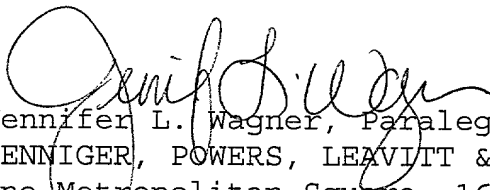
STATEMENT UNDER 37 C.F.R. 1.821(f)

TO THE COMMISSIONER OF PATENTS AND TRADEMARKS

Sir:

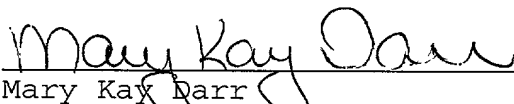
In accordance with 37 C.F.R. 1.821(f), I hereby state that the information recorded in computer readable form is identical to the written sequence listing submitted in support of the present application.

Respectfully submitted,


Jennifer L. Wagner, Paralegal
SENNIGER, POWERS, LEAVITT & ROEDEL
One Metropolitan Square, 16th Floor
St. Louis, MO 63102
(314) 231-5400

CERTIFICATE OF MAILING

I certify that the foregoing Statement under 37 C.F.R. 1.821(f) is being deposited with the United States Postal Service as Express Mail #EL615274325US, in an envelope addressed to: Box PATENT APPLICATION, Assistant Commissioner for Patents, Washington, D.C. 20231 on this 10th day of October, 2000.


Mary Kay Darr

SEQUENCE LISTING

<110> Randall, Douglas D.
 Johnston, Mark L.
 Miernyk, Jan A.
 Luethy, Michael H.
 Mooney, Brian P.

<120> USE OF DNA ENCODING PLASTID PYRUVATE DEHYDROGENASE AND
 BRANCHED CHAIN OXOACID DEHYDROGENASE COMPONENTS TO
 ENHANCE POLYHYDROXYALKANOATE BIOSYNTHESIS IN PLANTS

<130> UMO 1482

<140> 09/108,020

<141> 1998-06-30

<150> 60/051,291

<151> 1997-06-30

<150> 60/055,255

<151> 1997-08-01

<150> 60/076,544

<151> 1998-03-02

<160> 54

<170> PatentIn Ver. 2.1

<210> 1

<211> 1541

<212> DNA

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 1

```
ccacgcgtcc gcatctcttg ttctctccgc ccattctctgc tctcttttat tttcccagaa 60
agtttttttt tttttttccg aattccgtta atctcattgg ggtttccatt gatagcaatg 120
gcgacgggtt tcgctcccac taagctcaact gccacgggtc ctctgcatgg atcccatgag 180
aatcgtctct tgctcccgat ccgattgggt cctccttctt ctttcctcgg atccacccgt 240
tccctctccc ttgcgagact caatcactcc aacgccaccc gtcgatctcc cgctcgtctct 300
gtccaggaag ttgtcaagga gaagcaatcc accaataata ccagcctgtt gataaccaaa 360
gaggaaggat tggagttgta tgaagatatg atactaggta gatctttcga agacatgtgt 420
gctcaaagt attaccgagg caagatgttt ggttttgttc acttgtaaaa tggccaagag 480
gctgtttcta ctggctttat caagctcctt accaagtctg actctgtcgt tagtacctac 540
cgtgaccatg tccatgccct cagcaaagggt gtctctgctc gtgctgttat gagcgagctc 600
ttcggcaagg ttactggatg ctgcagaggc caaggtggat ccatgcacat gttctccaaa 660
gaacacaaca tgcttggtgg ctttgctttt attggtgaag gcattcctgt cgccactggt 720
```

```

gctgccttta gctccaagta caggagggaa gtcttgaaac aggattgtga tgatgtcact 780
gtcgcccttt tcggagatgg aacttgtaac aacggacagt tcttcgagt tctcaacatg 840
gctgctctct ataaactgcc tattatcttt gttgtcgaga ataaactgtg ggccattggg 900
atgtctcact tgagagccac ttctgacccc gagatttgga agaaagggtcc tgcatttggg 960
atgcctggtg ttcattgtga cggataggat gtcttgaaag tcagggaagt cgctaaagaa 1020
gctgtcacta gagctagaag aggagaagg ccaaccttgg ttgaatgtga gacttataga 1080
ttcagaggac actccttggc tgatcccgat gagctccgtg atgctgctga gaaagccaaa 1140
tacgcggcta gagaccaat cgcagcattg aagaagtatt tgatagagaa caagcttgca 1200
aaggaagcag agctaaagtc aatagagaaa aagatagacg agttggtgga ggaagcgggt 1260
gagtttgcag acgctagtcc acagcccggg cgcagtcagt tgctagagaa tgtgtttgct 1320
gatccaaaag gatttggat tggacctgat ggacggtaca gatgtgagga ccccaagttt 1380
accgaaggca cagctcaagt ctgagaagac aagttaaacc ataagctgtc tactgtctct 1440
tcgatgtttc tataatcttt attaatgtaa atgctacaga gaatcagttt gaatcatttg 1500
cactttttgc ttaaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa a 1541

```

<210> 2

<211> 428

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 2

```

Met Ala Thr Ala Phe Ala Pro Thr Lys Leu Thr Ala Thr Val Pro Leu
  1              5              10              15

His Gly Ser His Glu Asn Arg Leu Leu Leu Pro Ile Arg Leu Ala Pro
      20              25              30

Pro Ser Ser Phe Leu Gly Ser Thr Arg Ser Leu Ser Leu Arg Arg Leu
      35              40              45

Asn His Ser Asn Ala Thr Arg Arg Ser Pro Val Val Ser Val Gln Glu
      50              55              60

Val Val Lys Glu Lys Gln Ser Thr Asn Asn Thr Ser Leu Leu Ile Thr
      65              70              75              80

Lys Glu Glu Gly Leu Glu Leu Tyr Glu Asp Met Ile Leu Gly Arg Ser
      85              90              95

Phe Glu Asp Met Cys Ala Gln Met Tyr Tyr Arg Gly Lys Met Phe Gly
      100             105             110

Phe Val His Leu Tyr Asn Gly Gln Glu Ala Val Ser Thr Gly Phe Ile
      115             120             125

Lys Leu Leu Thr Lys Ser Asp Ser Val Val Ser Thr Tyr Arg Asp His
      130             135             140

```

Val His Ala Leu Ser Lys Gly Val Ser Ala Arg Ala Val Met Ser Glu
145 150 155 160

Leu Phe Gly Lys Val Thr Gly Cys Cys Arg Gly Gln Gly Gly Ser Met
165 170 175

His Met Phe Ser Lys Glu His Asn Met Leu Gly Gly Phe Ala Phe Ile
180 185 190

Gly Glu Gly Ile Pro Val Ala Thr Gly Ala Ala Phe Ser Ser Lys Tyr
195 200 205

Arg Arg Glu Val Leu Lys Gln Asp Cys Asp Asp Val Thr Val Ala Phe
210 215 220

Phe Gly Asp Gly Thr Cys Asn Asn Gly Gln Phe Phe Glu Cys Leu Asn
225 230 235 240

Met Ala Ala Leu Tyr Lys Leu Pro Ile Ile Phe Val Val Glu Asn Asn
245 250 255

Leu Trp Ala Ile Gly Met Ser His Leu Arg Ala Thr Ser Asp Pro Glu
260 265 270

Ile Trp Lys Lys Gly Pro Ala Phe Gly Met Pro Gly Val His Val Asp
275 280 285

Gly Met Asp Val Leu Lys Val Arg Glu Val Ala Lys Glu Ala Val Thr
290 295 300

Arg Ala Arg Arg Gly Glu Gly Pro Thr Leu Val Glu Cys Glu Thr Tyr
305 310 315 320

Arg Phe Arg Gly His Ser Leu Ala Asp Pro Asp Glu Leu Arg Asp Ala
325 330 335

Ala Glu Lys Ala Lys Tyr Ala Ala Arg Asp Pro Ile Ala Ala Leu Lys
340 345 350

Lys Tyr Leu Ile Glu Asn Lys Leu Ala Lys Glu Ala Glu Leu Lys Ser
355 360 365

Ile Glu Lys Lys Ile Asp Glu Leu Val Glu Glu Ala Val Glu Phe Ala
370 375 380

Asp Ala Ser Pro Gln Pro Gly Arg Ser Gln Leu Leu Glu Asn Val Phe
385 390 395 400

Ala Asp Pro Lys Gly Phe Gly Ile Gly Pro Asp Gly Arg Tyr Arg Cys
 405 410 415

Glu Asp Pro Lys Phe Thr Glu Gly Thr Ala Gln Val
 420 425

<210> 3

<211> 1441

<212> DNA

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 3

```

gaaaaaatgt cttcgataat ccatggagct ggagctgcta cgacgacgtt atcgacgttt 60
aattccgtcg attccaagaa actcttcggt gctccttctc gcacaaatct ttcagtgagg 120
agccagagat ataatgtggc tggatctgat gcgagtaaga agagctttgg ttctggactt 180
agagttcgtc actctcagaa attgattcca aatgctgttg cgacgaagga ggcggatacg 240
tctgcgagca ctggacatga actattgctt ttcgaggctc ttcaggaagg tctggaagaa 300
gagatggaca gagatccaca tgtatgtgtt atgggtgaag atgttggcca ttacggaggt 360
tcctacaagg taaccaaagg ccttgctgat aaatttgggt acctcagggt tctcgacact 420
cctatttgtg aaaatgcatt caccggtatg ggcattggag ctgccatgac tgggtctaaga 480
cccgttattg aaggtatgaa catgggtttc ctctcctcg ccttcaacca aatctccaac 540
aactgtggaa tgcttcacta cacatccggt ggtcagttta cgatcccgtt tgtcatccgt 600
ggacctgggt gagtgggacg ccagcttggt gctgagcatt cacagagggt agaatcttac 660
tttcagtcca tccctgggat ccagatgggt gcttgctcaa ctcttataca cgccaaaggg 720
ttgatgaaag ccgcaataag aagcgagaac cctgtgattc tggtcgaaca cgtgctgctt 780
tacaatctca aggagaaaat cccggatgaa gattacatct gtaaccttga agaagctgag 840
atggtcagac ctggcgagca cattaccatc ctcaactact cgcgaaatgag gtaccatgtg 900
atgcaggcag caaaaactct ggtgaacaaa gggatgacc ccgagggtat cgacatcagg 960
tactgaaac cgttcgacct tcacacaatt ggaaactcgg tgaagaaaac acatcggggt 1020
ttgatcgtgg aggagtgtat gagaaccggt gggattgggg caagtcttac agctgccatc 1080
aacgagaact ttcattgacta cttagatgct ccggtgatgt gtttatcttc tcaagacgtt 1140
cctacacctt acgctggtag actggaggag tggaccgttg ttcaaccggc tcagatcgtg 1200
accgctgtcg agcagctttg ccagtaaatt catatttatc cgatgaacca ttatttatca 1260
tttacctctc catttccttt ctctgtagct tagttcttaa agaatttgtc taagatgggt 1320
tgtttttgtt aaagtttgtc tcctttgttg tgtcttttaa tatggtttgt aactcagaat 1380
gtttgtttgt taattttatc tcccactttc ttttaaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa 1440
a 1441

```

<210> 4

<211> 406

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 4

Met Ser Ser Ile Ile His Gly Ala Gly Ala Ala Thr Thr Thr Leu Ser

1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100

1	5	10	15
Thr Phe Asn Ser Val Asp Ser Lys Lys Leu Phe Val Ala Pro Ser Arg	20	25	30
Thr Asn Leu Ser Val Arg Ser Gln Arg Tyr Ile Val Ala Gly Ser Asp	35	40	45
Ala Ser Lys Lys Ser Phe Gly Ser Gly Leu Arg Val Arg His Ser Gln	50	55	60
Lys Leu Ile Pro Asn Ala Val Ala Thr Lys Glu Ala Asp Thr Ser Ala	65	70	75
Ser Thr Gly His Glu Leu Leu Leu Phe Glu Ala Leu Gln Glu Gly Leu	85	90	95
Glu Glu Glu Met Asp Arg Asp Pro His Val Cys Val Met Gly Glu Asp	100	105	110
Val Gly His Tyr Gly Gly Ser Tyr Lys Val Thr Lys Gly Leu Ala Asp	115	120	125
Lys Phe Gly Asp Leu Arg Val Leu Asp Thr Pro Ile Cys Glu Asn Ala	130	135	140
Phe Thr Gly Met Gly Ile Gly Ala Ala Met Thr Gly Leu Arg Pro Val	145	150	155
Ile Glu Gly Met Asn Met Gly Phe Leu Leu Leu Ala Phe Asn Gln Ile	165	170	175
Ser Asn Asn Cys Gly Met Leu His Tyr Thr Ser Gly Gly Gln Phe Thr	180	185	190
Ile Pro Val Val Ile Arg Gly Pro Gly Gly Val Gly Arg Gln Leu Gly	195	200	205
Ala Glu His Ser Gln Arg Leu Glu Ser Tyr Phe Gln Ser Ile Pro Gly	210	215	220
Ile Gln Met Val Ala Cys Ser Thr Pro Tyr Asn Ala Lys Gly Leu Met	225	230	235
Lys Ala Ala Ile Arg Ser Glu Asn Pro Val Ile Leu Phe Glu His Val	245	250	255
Leu Leu Tyr Asn Leu Lys Glu Lys Ile Pro Asp Glu Asp Tyr Ile Cys			

260	265	270
Asn Leu Glu Glu Ala Glu Met Val Arg Pro Gly Glu His Ile Thr Ile		
275	280	285
Leu Thr Tyr Ser Arg Met Arg Tyr His Val Met Gln Ala Ala Lys Thr		
290	295	300
Leu Val Asn Lys Gly Tyr Asp Pro Glu Val Ile Asp Ile Arg Ser Leu		
305	310	315 320
Lys Pro Phe Asp Leu His Thr Ile Gly Asn Ser Val Lys Lys Thr His		
325	330	335
Arg Val Leu Ile Val Glu Glu Cys Met Arg Thr Gly Gly Ile Gly Ala		
340	345	350
Ser Leu Thr Ala Ala Ile Asn Glu Asn Phe His Asp Tyr Leu Asp Ala		
355	360	365
Pro Val Met Cys Leu Ser Ser Gln Asp Val Pro Thr Pro Tyr Ala Gly		
370	375	380
Thr Leu Glu Glu Trp Thr Val Val Gln Pro Ala Gln Ile Val Thr Ala		
385	390	395 400
Val Glu Gln Leu Cys Gln		
405		

<210> 5

<211> 1708

<212> DNA

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 5

```

cgtccacttc actctctcta aactctctct cagatctctc tctctctgtg attcaacaat 60
ggcggtttct tcttcttcgt ttctatcgac agcttcaact accaattcca aatccaacat 120
ttcattcgct tcctcagtat ccccatccct cgcgacgctc gttttccgct ccacgactcc 180
ggcgacttct caccgtcgtt caatgacggt ccgatctaag attcgtgaaa ttttcatgcc 240
ggcgttatca tcaaccatga cggaaggcaa aatcgtgtca tggatcaaaa cagaaggcga 300
gaaactcgcc aagggagaga gtgttggtgt tgttgaatct gataaagccg atatggatgt 360
agaaacgttt tacgatgggt atcttgctgc gattgtcgtc ggagaagggtg aaacagctcc 420
ggttggtgct gcgattggat tgtagctga gactgaagct gagatcgaag aagctaagag 480
taaagccgct tcgaaatctt cttcttctgt ggctgaggct gtcgttccat ctctctctcc 540
ggttacttct tctcctgctc cggcgattgc tcaaccggct ccggtgacgg cagtatcaga 600
tggtccgagg aagactgttg cgacgccgta tgctaagaag cttgctaaac aacacaaggt 660
tgatattgaa tccgttgctg gaactggacc attcggtagg attacggctt ctgatgtgga 720

```

```

gacggcggct ggaattgctc cgtccaaatc ctccatcgca ccaccgcctc ctcctccacc 780
tccggtgacg gctaaagcaa ccaccactaa tttgcctcct ctgttacctg attcaagcat 840
tgttcctttc acagcaatgc aatctgcagt atctaagaac atgattgaga gtctctctgt 900
tcctacattc cgtgttggtt atcctgtgaa cactgacgct cttgatgcac tttacgagaa 960
ggatgaagcca aagggtgtaa caatgacagc tttattagct aaagctgcag ggatggcctt 1020
ggctcagcat cctgtggtga acgctagctg caaagacggg aagagtttta gttacaatag 1080
tagcattaac attgcagtgg cggttgctat caatgggtggc ctgattacgc ctgttctaca 1140
agatgcagat aagttggatt tgtacttggt atctcaaaaa tggaaagagc tgggtggggaa 1200
agctagaagc aagcaacttc aaccccatga atacaactct ggaactttta ctttatcgaa 1260
tctcggtatg tttggagtgg atagatttga cgctattctt ccgccaggac aggggtgctat 1320
tatggctggt ggagcgtcaa agccaactgt agttgctgat aaggatggat tcttcagtgt 1380
aaaaaacaca atgctggtga atgtgactgc agatcatcgc attgtgtatg gagctgactt 1440
ggctgctttt ctccaaacct ttgcaaagat cattgagaat ccagatagtt tgaccttata 1500
agacccaag cgaagacgag aagtcaaaaa cagtttccaa aattcctgag ccaaattttt 1560
cccaagtaaa ttttttaacc tcaatgttct tgggcttgcc caacttcttt tgcattcttt 1620
cctcacttgg gttgtaccgg tatttggttt caagaatcac cattttgggg ttttaacaaa 1680
taatttccaa ccaaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa 1708

```

<210> 6

<211> 480

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 6

```

Met Ala Val Ser Ser Ser Ser Phe Leu Ser Thr Ala Ser Leu Thr Asn
  1             5             10             15

```

```

Ser Lys Ser Asn Ile Ser Phe Ala Ser Ser Val Ser Pro Ser Leu Arg
          20             25             30

```

```

Ser Val Val Phe Arg Ser Thr Thr Pro Ala Thr Ser His Arg Arg Ser
      35             40             45

```

```

Met Thr Val Arg Ser Lys Ile Arg Glu Ile Phe Met Pro Ala Leu Ser
      50             55             60

```

```

Ser Thr Met Thr Glu Gly Lys Ile Val Ser Trp Ile Lys Thr Glu Gly
      65             70             75             80

```

```

Glu Lys Leu Ala Lys Gly Glu Ser Val Val Val Val Glu Ser Asp Lys
      85             90             95

```

```

Ala Asp Met Asp Val Glu Thr Phe Tyr Asp Gly Tyr Leu Ala Ala Ile
      100            105            110

```

```

Val Val Gly Glu Gly Glu Thr Ala Pro Val Gly Ala Ala Ile Gly Leu
      115            120            125

```

Leu Ala Glu Thr Glu Ala Glu Ile Glu Glu Ala Lys Ser Lys Ala Ala
 130 135 140

Ser Lys Ser Ser Ser Ser Val Ala Glu Ala Val Val Pro Ser Pro Pro
 145 150 155 160

Pro Val Thr Ser Ser Pro Ala Pro Ala Ile Ala Gln Pro Ala Pro Val
 165 170 175

Thr Ala Val Ser Asp Gly Pro Arg Lys Thr Val Ala Thr Pro Tyr Ala
 180 185 190

Lys Lys Leu Ala Lys Gln His Lys Val Asp Ile Glu Ser Val Ala Gly
 195 200 205

Thr Gly Pro Phe Gly Arg Ile Thr Ala Ser Asp Val Glu Thr Ala Ala
 210 215 220

Gly Ile Ala Pro Ser Lys Ser Ser Ile Ala Pro Pro Pro Pro Pro Pro
 225 230 235 240

Pro Pro Val Thr Ala Lys Ala Thr Thr Thr Asn Leu Pro Pro Leu Leu
 245 250 255

Pro Asp Ser Ser Ile Val Pro Phe Thr Ala Met Gln Ser Ala Val Ser
 260 265 270

Lys Asn Met Ile Glu Ser Leu Ser Val Pro Thr Phe Arg Val Gly Tyr
 275 280 285

Pro Val Asn Thr Asp Ala Leu Asp Ala Leu Tyr Glu Lys Val Lys Pro
 290 295 300

Lys Gly Val Thr Met Thr Ala Leu Leu Ala Lys Ala Ala Gly Met Ala
 305 310 315 320

Leu Ala Gln His Pro Val Val Asn Ala Ser Cys Lys Asp Gly Lys Ser
 325 330 335

Phe Ser Tyr Asn Ser Ser Ile Asn Ile Ala Val Ala Val Ala Ile Asn
 340 345 350

Gly Gly Leu Ile Thr Pro Val Leu Gln Asp Ala Asp Lys Leu Asp Leu
 355 360 365

Tyr Leu Leu Ser Gln Lys Trp Lys Glu Leu Val Gly Lys Ala Arg Ser
 370 375 380

Lys Gln Leu Gln Pro His Glu Tyr Asn Ser Gly Thr Phe Thr Leu Ser
 385 390 395 400
 Asn Leu Gly Met Phe Gly Val Asp Arg Phe Asp Ala Ile Leu Pro Pro
 405 410 415
 Gly Gln Gly Ala Ile Met Ala Val Gly Ala Ser Lys Pro Thr Val Val
 420 425 430
 Ala Asp Lys Asp Gly Phe Phe Ser Val Lys Asn Thr Met Leu Val Asn
 435 440 445
 Val Thr Ala Asp His Arg Ile Val Tyr Gly Ala Asp Leu Ala Ala Phe
 450 455 460
 Leu Gln Thr Phe Ala Lys Ile Ile Glu Asn Pro Asp Ser Leu Thr Leu
 465 470 475 480

<210> 7

<211> 25

<212> DNA

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 7

cggtaccaag tctgactctg tcgtt

25

<210> 8

<211> 26

<212> DNA

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 8

ccttcgaagg ttccatctcc gaaaaa

26

<210> 9

<211> 25

<212> DNA

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 9

cggtaccttc gaggtcttc aggaa

25

<210> 10
 <211> 24
 <212> DNA
 <213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 10
 ccttcgaacg ggccttagac cagt

24

<210> 11
 <211> 1587
 <212> DNA
 <213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 11
 gggcgatctg gtttgctaga tccaaaaccc ttgtttctag cttgagacat aatctaaatt 60
 tgtcgacaat tctcataaaa cgtgattact ctcatcgctc catcttctat acaacttctc 120
 agttatcttc aacggcgat ttgagtcctc tcggtagcct ccgtcatgag tctacggccg 180
 tggagacaca ggctgatcat ttggttcagc agattgatga agtcgatgcc caggaactgg 240
 atttcccagg aggcaaagtc gggtacacat cggagatgaa attcataccg gaatcatctt 300
 caaggaggat tccatgttac cgggttcttg acgaagacgg acgaatcatc cccgatagcg 360
 attttattcc ggtgagttag aaactcgctg ttagaatgta cgaacaaatg gcgacgctac 420
 aagtaatgga tcacatcttc tacgaagctc aacgtcaagg aagaatatct ttttatctta 480
 cttccgctcg agaagaagcc attaacatcg cttcagcagc tgctctcagt cctgacgacg 540
 tcggtttacc tcagtaccga gaacctggag ttcttttctg gcgtggcttc acgttggagg 600
 agtttgctaa tcagtgtttt gggaacaaag ctgattatgg caaaggcaga caaatgccaa 660
 ttcattacgg ttccaatcgt cttaattact tcactatctc ctctccaatt gccacgcaac 720
 ttcctcaagc tgctggagtt gggtattctt tgaaaatgga caagaagaat gcttgtactg 780
 ttacattcat cggagatggg ggcacaagcg agggagattt tcacgccgga ttgaattttg 840
 cggccgtaat ggaagctccg gttgtgttta tatgtcggaa caacggtttg gcgattagta 900
 ctcatatctc agaacagttt agaagtgatg gaatagttgt gaaagggtcaa gcttacggta 960
 tcccgaagca tcccgtgtgg gacggtaccg atgcacttgc gggtttatagt gctgtacgct 1020
 cagctcgaga aatggctgta acagaacaaa gacctgttct cattgagatg atgacatata 1080
 gagtaggaca tcattctaca tcagatgatt caactaagta cagggcgggc gatgaaatcc 1140
 agtactggaa aatgtcgaga aacctgtgta atagatttct gaaatgggtc gaagataacg 1200
 gatgggtggg tgaggaagat gaatccaagc taagatctaa cgcaagaaaa cagcttctgc 1260
 aagcgattca ggctgcggag aagtgggaga aacaaccatt gacagagttg tttaacgatg 1320
 tatatgatgt taaaccgaag aacctagaag agcaagaact tggtttgaag gaattagtaa 1380
 agaaacaacc tcaagattat cctcctggct ttcattgttg aatctagagg aactgtgtgg 1440
 ttaaaatacc tcgcggaccg cgaattcgat atcaagcttc tcattgcaga ctatttatat 1500
 tgtccacgta tcgaatagta atcaagtatc aatgtagaga ccagcatttg gagcatcaaa 1560
 aaaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa aaaaaaaa 1587

<210> 12
 <211> 472

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 12

Ala Ile Trp Phe Ala Arg Ser Lys Thr Leu Val Ser Ser Leu Arg His
1 5 10 15

Asn Leu Asn Leu Ser Thr Ile Leu Ile Lys Arg Asp Tyr Ser His Arg
20 25 30

Pro Ile Phe Tyr Thr Thr Ser Gln Leu Ser Ser Thr Ala Tyr Leu Ser
35 40 45

Pro Phe Gly Ser Leu Arg His Glu Ser Thr Ala Val Glu Thr Gln Ala
50 55 60

Asp His Leu Val Gln Gln Ile Asp Glu Val Asp Ala Gln Glu Leu Asp
65 70 75 80

Phe Pro Gly Gly Lys Val Gly Tyr Thr Ser Glu Met Lys Phe Ile Pro
85 90 95

Glu Ser Ser Ser Arg Arg Ile Pro Cys Tyr Arg Val Leu Asp Glu Asp
100 105 110

Gly Arg Ile Ile Pro Asp Ser Asp Phe Ile Pro Val Ser Glu Lys Leu
115 120 125

Ala Val Arg Met Tyr Glu Gln Met Ala Thr Leu Gln Val Met Asp His
130 135 140

Ile Phe Tyr Glu Ala Gln Arg Gln Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Tyr Leu Thr
145 150 155 160

Ser Val Gly Glu Glu Ala Ile Asn Ile Ala Ser Ala Ala Ala Leu Ser
165 170 175

Pro Asp Asp Val Val Leu Pro Gln Tyr Arg Glu Pro Gly Val Leu Leu
180 185 190

Trp Arg Gly Phe Thr Leu Glu Glu Phe Ala Asn Gln Cys Phe Gly Asn
195 200 205

Lys Ala Asp Tyr Gly Lys Gly Arg Gln Met Pro Ile His Tyr Gly Ser
210 215 220

Asn Arg Leu Asn Tyr Phe Thr Ile Ser Ser Pro Ile Ala Thr Gln Leu
225 230 235 240

Pro Gln Ala Ala Gly Val Gly Tyr Ser Leu Lys Met Asp Lys Lys Asn
245 250 255

Ala Cys Thr Val Thr Phe Ile Gly Asp Gly Gly Thr Ser Glu Gly Asp
260 265 270

Phe His Ala Gly Leu Asn Phe Ala Ala Val Met Glu Ala Pro Val Val
275 280 285

Phe Ile Cys Arg Asn Asn Gly Trp Ala Ile Ser Thr His Ile Ser Glu
290 295 300

Gln Phe Arg Ser Asp Gly Ile Val Val Lys Gly Gln Ala Tyr Gly Ile
305 310 315 320

Pro Lys His Pro Val Trp Asp Gly Thr Asp Ala Leu Ala Val Tyr Ser
325 330 335

Ala Val Arg Ser Ala Arg Glu Met Ala Val Thr Glu Gln Arg Pro Val
340 345 350

Leu Ile Glu Met Met Thr Tyr Arg Val Gly His His Ser Thr Ser Asp
355 360 365

Asp Ser Thr Lys Tyr Arg Ala Ala Asp Glu Ile Gln Tyr Trp Lys Met
370 375 380

Ser Arg Asn Pro Val Asn Arg Phe Arg Lys Trp Val Glu Asp Asn Gly
385 390 395 400

Trp Trp Ser Glu Glu Asp Glu Ser Lys Leu Arg Ser Asn Ala Arg Lys
405 410 415

Gln Leu Leu Gln Ala Ile Gln Ala Ala Glu Lys Trp Glu Lys Gln Pro
420 425 430

Leu Thr Glu Leu Phe Asn Asp Val Tyr Asp Val Lys Pro Lys Asn Leu
435 440 445

Glu Glu Gln Glu Leu Gly Leu Lys Glu Leu Val Lys Lys Gln Pro Gln
450 455 460

Asp Tyr Pro Pro Gly Phe His Val
465 470

<210> 13

<211> 1319
 <212> DNA
 <213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 13
 ttcttcaccc accaaaagta gcaaaccttt gccacctaaa aatcttacca gttgggtgaa 60
 agttgccaaa atagagcttg cttttgtcgc aatcctatat ttttcagatt gattgttggg 120
 gggtttgtgt aaatggcggc tcttttaggc agatcctgcc ggaaactgag ttttccgagc 180
 ttgactcacg gagctaggag ggtatcgacg gaaactggaa aaccattgaa tctatactct 240
 gctattaatc aagcgcttca catcgctttg gacaccgatc ctcggtctta tgtctttggg 300
 gaagacgttg gctttgggtg agtctttcgc tgtacaactg gtttagctga acgattcggg 360
 aaaaaccgtg tcttcaatac tcctctttgt gagcagggca ttgttggatt tggcattggg 420
 ctacgagcaa tgggtaatcg agcaattgta gagattcagt ttgcagatta tatatatacct 480
 gcttttgatc agattgttaa tgaagctgca aagttcagat accgaagtgg taaccaattc 540
 aactgtggag gacttacgat aagagcacca tatggagcag ttggatcatg tggacattac 600
 cattcacaat cccctgaagc tttcttttgc catgtccctg gtattaaggt tgttatccct 660
 cggagtccac gagaagcaaa gggactgttg ttgtcatgta tccgtgatcc aaatcccgtt 720
 gttttcttcg aaccaaagtg gctgtatcgt caagcagtag aagaagtccc tgagcatgac 780
 tatatgatac ctttatcaga agcagagggt ataagagaag gcaatgacat tacactgggt 840
 ggatggggag ctacgcttac cgttatggaa caagcttgct tggacgcgga aaaggaagga 900
 atatcatgtg aactgataga tctcaagaca ctgcttcctt gggacaaaaga aaccgttgag 960
 gcttcagtta aaaagactgg cagacttctt ataagccatg aagctcctgt aacaggaggt 1020
 tttggagcag agatctctgc aacaattctg gaacgttgct ttttgaagtt agaagctcca 1080
 gtaagcagag tttgtggtct ggatactcca tttcctcttg tgtttgaacc attctacatg 1140
 cccaccaaga acaagatatt ggatgcaatc aaatcgactg tgaattacta gccgtactat 1200
 ctgtagttta ctgtttacac taggactaat gtaatcgcat gtctttgtta tcaattcgct 1260
 taatgtaaca ctaccgatta actttaatga atttcaagat aacgaaaaaa aaaaaaaaaa 1319

<210> 14
 <211> 352
 <212> PRT
 <213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 14
 Met Ala Ala Leu Leu Gly Arg Ser Cys Arg Lys Leu Ser Phe Pro Ser
 1 5 10 15
 Leu Thr His Gly Ala Arg Arg Val Ser Thr Glu Thr Gly Lys Pro Leu
 20 25 30
 Asn Leu Tyr Ser Ala Ile Asn Gln Ala Leu His Ile Ala Leu Asp Thr
 35 40 45
 Asp Pro Arg Ser Tyr Val Phe Gly Glu Asp Val Gly Phe Gly Gly Val
 50 55 60
 Phe Arg Cys Thr Thr Gly Leu Ala Glu Arg Phe Gly Lys Asn Arg Val

65	70	75	80
Phe Asn Thr Pro Leu Cys Glu Gln Gly Ile Val Gly Phe Gly Ile Gly	85	90	95
Leu Ala Ala Met Gly Asn Arg Ala Ile Val Glu Ile Gln Phe Ala Asp	100	105	110
Tyr Ile Tyr Pro Ala Phe Asp Gln Ile Val Asn Glu Ala Ala Lys Phe	115	120	125
Arg Tyr Arg Ser Gly Asn Gln Phe Asn Cys Gly Gly Leu Thr Ile Arg	130	135	140
Ala Pro Tyr Gly Ala Val Gly His Gly Gly His Tyr His Ser Gln Ser	145	150	155
Pro Glu Ala Phe Phe Cys His Val Pro Gly Ile Lys Val Val Ile Pro	165	170	175
Arg Ser Pro Arg Glu Ala Lys Gly Leu Leu Leu Ser Cys Ile Arg Asp	180	185	190
Pro Asn Pro Val Val Phe Phe Glu Pro Lys Trp Leu Tyr Arg Gln Ala	195	200	205
Val Glu Glu Val Pro Glu His Asp Tyr Met Ile Pro Leu Ser Glu Ala	210	215	220
Glu Val Ile Arg Glu Gly Asn Asp Ile Thr Leu Val Gly Trp Gly Ala	225	230	235
Gln Leu Thr Val Met Glu Gln Ala Cys Leu Asp Ala Glu Lys Glu Gly	245	250	255
Ile Ser Cys Glu Leu Ile Asp Leu Lys Thr Leu Leu Pro Trp Asp Lys	260	265	270
Glu Thr Val Glu Ala Ser Val Lys Lys Thr Gly Arg Leu Leu Ile Ser	275	280	285
His Glu Ala Pro Val Thr Gly Gly Phe Gly Ala Glu Ile Ser Ala Thr	290	295	300
Ile Leu Glu Arg Cys Phe Leu Lys Leu Glu Ala Pro Val Ser Arg Val	305	310	315
Cys Gly Leu Asp Thr Pro Phe Pro Leu Val Phe Glu Pro Phe Tyr Met			

325

330

335

Pro Thr Lys Asn Lys Ile Leu Asp Ala Ile Lys Ser Thr Val Asn Tyr
 340 345 350

<210> 15

<211> 1450

<212> DNA

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 15

agaaacaaac acacggacca accgttcata acaatgatcg cgcgacggat ctggcgaagc 60
 caccggtttc tccgcccatt cagctcgtca tctgtttgct ctccgccgtt ccgggtaccg 120
 gagtatcttt ctacgtcgtc ttctctctccg gcgtcgcgcc cattctttgt tcaccctccc 180
 actttgatga aatgggggtgg aggaagtaga agctgggtttt cgaacgaagc catggccact 240
 gattcaaatt caggggttaat tgatgtgcca ctagctcaaa ctggggaagg tattgctgaa 300
 tgtgagcttc tcaagtgggt tgtcaaagag ggagattctg tggaagagtt tcagccactc 360
 tgtgaagttc agagcgataa agcaactata gagatcacaa gtcgttttaa agggaaagtg 420
 gctctgattt cacattctcc aggtgacatt attaagggtg gagagactct ggtaggttg 480
 gcggttgaag actcgcagga ttgcgttcta accactgata gttcagaaat tgtaactctg 540
 ggaggttcaa agcaggggaac agaaaatctt cttggagctc tctcaacgcc tgcggttcgt 600
 aaccttgcaa aagaccttgg catagatatc aatgttataa ctggaactgg taaagatggg 660
 agagttttga aagaggatgt tctccggttt agtgaccaga aaggatttgt aacagattca 720
 gtttcttctg agcatgctgt tataggagga gactcgggtt ccaactaaagc tagtagtaac 780
 tttgaagata aaacagttcc tctaagggga ttcagccgag caatgggtcaa gacaatgact 840
 atggctacaa gtgtaccgca ttttcatttt gttgaagaga taaactgcga ctcaactgtg 900
 gagctcaagc agttcttcaa agagaacaat acagattcca ccatcaaaca cacttttctt 960
 cctactttta tcaagtctct gtcaatgggt ctaaccaa atcccttcgt gaatagttgc 1020
 ttcaacgcgg aatctctcga gatcattctc aaagggtcac ataattattgg agttgcaatg 1080
 gccactgaac atggccttgt cgttcctaata ataaagaatg ttcagtcatt atctctgcta 1140
 gagataacca aagagctgtc ccggttacia catttggcag caaacaacaa acttaacccc 1200
 gaggatgtga ctggtggaac cataactctg agtaacattg gagcaattgg tggtaaattc 1260
 ggatcccttc ttttaaactt accggaagtt gcaatcatcg ttcttggaag aatcgagaaa 1320
 gttccaaaat tctcaaaaga aggaactgtc tatcctgcat cgataatgat ggttaacatt 1380
 gctgcggatc atagagttct agatggggca acggtagctc ggttttgctg ccagtggaaa 1440
 gagtatgtcg 1450

<210> 16

<211> 483

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 16

Met	Ile	Ala	Arg	Arg	Ile	Trp	Arg	Ser	His	Arg	Phe	Leu	Arg	Pro	Phe	1	5	10	15
Ser	Ser	Ser	Ser	Val	Cys	Ser	Pro	Pro	Phe	Arg	Val	Pro	Glu	Tyr	Leu	20	25	30	
Ser	Gln	Ser	Ser	Ser	Ser	Pro	Ala	Ser	Arg	Pro	Phe	Phe	Val	His	Pro	35	40	45	
Pro	Thr	Leu	Met	Lys	Trp	Gly	Gly	Gly	Ser	Arg	Ser	Trp	Phe	Ser	Asn	50	55	60	
Glu	Ala	Met	Ala	Thr	Asp	Ser	Asn	Ser	Gly	Leu	Ile	Asp	Val	Pro	Leu	65	70	75	80
Ala	Gln	Thr	Gly	Glu	Gly	Ile	Ala	Glu	Cys	Glu	Leu	Leu	Lys	Trp	Phe	85	90	95	
Val	Lys	Glu	Gly	Asp	Ser	Val	Glu	Glu	Phe	Gln	Pro	Leu	Cys	Glu	Val	100	105	110	
Gln	Ser	Asp	Lys	Ala	Thr	Ile	Glu	Ile	Thr	Ser	Arg	Phe	Lys	Gly	Lys	115	120	125	
Val	Ala	Leu	Ile	Ser	His	Ser	Pro	Gly	Asp	Ile	Ile	Lys	Val	Gly	Glu	130	135	140	
Thr	Leu	Val	Arg	Leu	Ala	Val	Glu	Asp	Ser	Gln	Asp	Ser	Leu	Leu	Thr	145	150	155	160
Thr	Asp	Ser	Ser	Glu	Ile	Val	Thr	Leu	Gly	Gly	Ser	Lys	Gln	Gly	Thr	165	170	175	
Glu	Asn	Leu	Leu	Gly	Ala	Leu	Ser	Thr	Pro	Ala	Val	Arg	Asn	Leu	Ala	180	185	190	
Lys	Asp	Leu	Gly	Ile	Asp	Ile	Asn	Val	Ile	Thr	Gly	Thr	Gly	Lys	Asp	195	200	205	
Gly	Arg	Val	Leu	Lys	Glu	Asp	Val	Leu	Arg	Phe	Ser	Asp	Gln	Lys	Gly	210	215	220	
Phe	Val	Thr	Asp	Ser	Val	Ser	Ser	Glu	His	Ala	Val	Ile	Gly	Gly	Asp	225	230	235	240
Ser	Val	Ser	Thr	Lys	Ala	Ser	Ser	Asn	Phe	Glu	Asp	Lys	Thr	Val	Pro	245	250	255	

Leu Arg Gly Phe Ser Arg Ala Met Val Lys Thr Met Thr Met Ala Thr
 260 265 270

Ser Val Pro His Phe His Phe Val Glu Glu Ile Asn Cys Asp Ser Leu
 275 280 285

Val Glu Leu Lys Gln Phe Phe Lys Glu Asn Asn Thr Asp Ser Thr Ile
 290 295 300

Lys His Thr Phe Leu Pro Thr Leu Ile Lys Ser Leu Ser Met Ala Leu
 305 310 315 320

Thr Lys Tyr Pro Phe Val Asn Ser Cys Phe Asn Ala Glu Ser Leu Glu
 325 330 335

Ile Ile Leu Lys Gly Ser His Asn Ile Gly Val Ala Met Ala Thr Glu
 340 345 350

His Gly Leu Val Val Pro Asn Ile Lys Asn Val Gln Ser Leu Ser Leu
 355 360 365

Leu Glu Ile Thr Lys Glu Leu Ser Arg Leu Gln His Leu Ala Ala Asn
 370 375 380

Asn Lys Leu Asn Pro Glu Asp Val Thr Gly Gly Thr Ile Thr Leu Ser
 385 390 395 400

Asn Ile Gly Ala Ile Gly Gly Lys Phe Gly Ser Leu Leu Leu Asn Leu
 405 410 415

Pro Glu Val Ala Ile Ile Val Leu Gly Arg Ile Glu Lys Val Pro Lys
 420 425 430

Phe Ser Lys Glu Gly Thr Val Tyr Pro Ala Ser Ile Met Met Val Asn
 435 440 445

Ile Ala Ala Asp His Arg Val Leu Asp Gly Ala Thr Val Ala Arg Phe
 450 455 460

Cys Cys Gln Trp Lys Glu Tyr Val Glu Lys Pro Glu Leu Leu Met Leu
 465 470 475 480

Gln Met Arg

<210> 17

<211> 24

<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 17
gggccccata tggcgacggc tttc 24

<210> 18
<211> 26
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 18
ggggcgggccg ctaataacca cctaac 26

<210> 19
<211> 33
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 19
gggcccgcgg ccgctgatca tttggttcag cag 33

<210> 20
<211> 33
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 20
gggcccgcgg ccgctgatca tttggttcag cag 33

<210> 21
<211> 30
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 21
gggcccgtcg actcaaacat gaaagccagg 30

<210> 22
<211> 24
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 22
gggccccata tgtcttcgat aatc 24

<210> 23
<211> 27
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 23
gggcccctcg agaccttcct gaagagc 27

<210> 24
<211> 27
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 24
gggcccctcg agaccttcct gaagagc 27

<210> 25
<211> 33
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 25
gggcccgaat tctcattact agtaattcac agt 33

<210> 26
<211> 24
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 26
gggccccata tggcggtttc ttct 24

<210> 27
<211> 28
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 27
gggcccccat ggcaatttca ggattctt 28

<210> 28
<211> 24
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 28
gggccccata tgtcttcgat aatc 24

<210> 29
<211> 26
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 29
gggcccccat ggcgacggct ttcgct 26

<210> 30
<211> 31
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 30
gggccctgat catattattg gtggattgct t 31

<210> 31
<211> 27
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 31
gggcccctcg agatcgcttt ggacacc 27

<210> 32
<211> 32
<212> DNA
<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 32
gggcccgcgg ccgcattatt ggtggattgc tt 32

<210> 33
<211> 428

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 33

Met Ala Thr Ala Phe Ala Pro Thr Lys Leu Thr Ala Thr Val Pro Leu
1 5 10 15

His Gly Ser His Glu Asn Arg Leu Leu Leu Pro Ile Arg Leu Ala Pro
20 25 30

Pro Ser Ser Phe Leu Gly Ser Thr Arg Ser Leu Ser Leu Arg Arg Leu
35 40 45

Asn His Ser Asn Ala Thr Arg Arg Ser Pro Val Val Ser Val Gln Glu
50 55 60

Val Val Lys Glu Lys Gln Ser Thr Asn Asn Thr Ser Leu Leu Ile Thr
65 70 75 80

Lys Glu Glu Gly Leu Glu Leu Tyr Glu Asp Met Ile Leu Gly Arg Ser
85 90 95

Phe Glu Asp Met Cys Ala Gln Met Tyr Tyr Arg Gly Lys Met Phe Gly
100 105 110

Phe Val His Leu Tyr Asn Gly Gln Glu Ala Val Ser Thr Gly Phe Ile
115 120 125

Lys Leu Leu Thr Lys Ser Asp Ser Val Val Ser Thr Tyr Arg Asp His
130 135 140

Val His Ala Leu Ser Lys Gly Val Ser Ala Arg Ala Val Met Ser Glu
145 150 155 160

Leu Phe Gly Lys Val Thr Gly Cys Cys Arg Gly Gln Gly Gly Ser Met
165 170 175

His Met Phe Ser Lys Glu His Asn Met Leu Gly Gly Phe Ala Phe Ile
180 185 190

Gly Glu Gly Ile Pro Val Ala Thr Gly Ala Ala Phe Ser Ser Lys Tyr
195 200 205

Arg Arg Glu Val Leu Lys Gln Asp Cys Asp Asp Val Thr Val Ala Phe
210 215 220

Phe Gly Asp Gly Thr Cys Asn Asn Gly Gln Phe Phe Glu Cys Leu Asn
225 230 235 240

Met Ala Ala Leu Tyr Lys Leu Pro Ile Ile Phe Val Val Glu Asn Asn
 245 250 255

Leu Trp Ala Ile Gly Met Ser His Leu Arg Ala Thr Ser Asp Pro Glu
 260 265 270

Ile Trp Lys Lys Gly Pro Ala Phe Gly Met Pro Gly Val His Val Asp
 275 280 285

Gly Met Asp Val Leu Lys Val Arg Glu Val Ala Lys Glu Ala Val Thr
 290 295 300

Arg Ala Arg Arg Gly Glu Gly Pro Thr Leu Val Glu Cys Glu Thr Tyr
 305 310 315 320

Arg Phe Arg Gly His Ser Leu Ala Asp Pro Asp Glu Leu Arg Asp Ala
 325 330 335

Ala Glu Lys Ala Lys Tyr Ala Ala Arg Asp Pro Ile Ala Ala Leu Lys
 340 345 350

Lys Tyr Leu Ile Glu Asn Lys Leu Ala Lys Glu Ala Glu Leu Lys Ser
 355 360 365

Ile Glu Lys Lys Ile Asp Glu Leu Val Glu Glu Ala Val Glu Phe Ala
 370 375 380

Asp Ala Ser Pro Gln Pro Gly Arg Ser Gln Leu Leu Glu Asn Val Phe
 385 390 395 400

Ala Asp Pro Lys Gly Phe Gly Ile Gly Pro Asp Gly Arg Tyr Arg Cys
 405 410 415

Glu Asp Pro Lys Phe Thr Glu Gly Thr Ala Gln Val
 420 425

<210> 34

<211> 344

<212> PRT

<213> P. purpurea

<400> 34

Met Ser Tyr Pro Lys Lys Val Glu Leu Pro Leu Thr Asn Cys Asn Gln
 1 5 10 15

Ile Asn Leu Thr Lys His Lys Leu Leu Val Leu Tyr Glu Asp Met Leu

20	25	30
Leu Gly Arg Asn Phe Glu Asp Met Cys Ala Gln Met Tyr Tyr Lys Gly		
35	40	45
Lys Met Phe Gly Phe Val His Leu Tyr Asn Gly Gln Glu Ala Val Ser		
50	55	60
Thr Gly Val Ile Lys Leu Leu Asp Ser Lys Asp Tyr Val Cys Ser Thr		
65	70	75 80
Tyr Arg Asp His Val His Ala Leu Ser Lys Gly Val Pro Ser Gln Asn		
85	90	95
Val Met Ala Glu Leu Phe Gly Lys Glu Thr Gly Cys Ser Arg Gly Arg		
100	105	110
Gly Gly Ser Met His Ile Phe Ser Ala Pro His Asn Phe Leu Gly Gly		
115	120	125
Phe Ala Phe Ile Ala Glu Gly Ile Pro Val Ala Thr Gly Ala Ala Phe		
130	135	140
Gln Ser Ile Tyr Arg Gln Gln Val Leu Lys Glu Pro Gly Glu Leu Arg		
145	150	155 160
Val Thr Ala Cys Phe Phe Gly Asp Gly Thr Thr Asn Asn Gly Gln Phe		
165	170	175
Phe Glu Cys Leu Asn Met Ala Val Leu Trp Lys Leu Pro Ile Ile Phe		
180	185	190
Val Val Glu Asn Asn Gln Trp Ala Ile Gly Met Ala His His Arg Ser		
195	200	205
Ser Ser Ile Pro Glu Ile His Lys Lys Ala Glu Ala Phe Gly Leu Pro		
210	215	220
Gly Ile Glu Val Asp Gly Met Asp Val Leu Ala Val Arg Gln Val Ala		
225	230	235 240
Glu Lys Ala Val Glu Arg Ala Arg Gln Gly Gln Gly Pro Thr Leu Ile		
245	250	255
Glu Ala Leu Thr Tyr Arg Phe Arg Gly His Ser Leu Ala Asp Pro Asp		
260	265	270
Glu Leu Arg Ser Arg Gln Glu Lys Glu Ala Trp Val Ala Arg Asp Pro		

275 280 285
 Ile Lys Lys Leu Lys Lys His Ile Leu Asp Asn Gln Ile Ala Ser Ser
 290 295 300
 Asp Glu Leu Asn Asp Ile Gln Ser Ser Val Lys Ile Asp Leu Glu Gln
 305 310 315 320
 Ser Val Glu Phe Ala Met Ser Ser Pro Glu Pro Asn Ile Ser Glu Leu
 325 330 335
 Lys Arg Tyr Leu Phe Ala Asp Asn
 340

<210> 35
 <211> 389
 <212> PRT
 <213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 35
 Met Ala Leu Ser Arg Leu Ser Ser Arg Ser Asn Ile Ile Thr Arg Pro
 1 5 10 15
 Phe Ser Ala Ala Phe Ser Arg Leu Ile Ser Thr Asp Thr Thr Pro Ile
 20 25 30
 Thr Ile Glu Thr Ser Leu Pro Phe Thr Ala His Leu Cys Asp Pro Pro
 35 40 45
 Ser Arg Ser Val Glu Ser Ser Ser Gln Glu Leu Leu Asp Phe Phe Arg
 50 55 60
 Thr Met Ala Leu Met Arg Arg Met Glu Ile Ala Ala Asp Ser Leu Tyr
 65 70 75 80
 Lys Ala Asn Val Ile Arg Gly Phe Cys His Leu Tyr Asp Gly Gln Glu
 85 90 95
 Ala Val Ala Ile Gly Met Glu Ala Ala Ile Thr Lys Lys Asp Ala Ile
 100 105 110
 Ile Thr Ala Tyr Arg Asp His Cys Ile Phe Leu Gly Arg Gly Gly Ser
 115 120 125
 Leu His Glu Val Phe Ser Glu Leu Met Gly Arg Gln Ala Gly Cys Ser
 130 135 140

Lys Gly Lys Gly Gly Ser Met His Phe Tyr Lys Lys Glu Ser Ser Phe
 145 150 155 160

Tyr Gly Gly His Gly Ile Val Gly Ala Gln Val Pro Leu Gly Cys Gly
 165 170 175

Ile Ala Phe Ala Gln Lys Tyr Asn Lys Glu Glu Ala Val Thr Phe Ala
 180 185 190

Leu Tyr Gly Asp Gly Ala Ala Asn Gln Gly Gln Leu Phe Glu Ala Leu
 195 200 205

Asn Ile Ser Ala Leu Trp Asp Leu Pro Ala Ile Leu Val Cys Glu Asn
 210 215 220

Asn His Tyr Gly Met Gly Thr Ala Glu Trp Arg Ala Ala Lys Ser Pro
 225 230 235 240

Ser Tyr Tyr Lys Arg Gly Asp Tyr Val Pro Gly Leu Lys Val Asp Gly
 245 250 255

Met Asp Ala Phe Ala Val Lys Gln Ala Cys Lys Phe Ala Lys Gln His
 260 265 270

Ala Leu Glu Lys Gly Pro Ile Ile Leu Glu Met Asp Thr Tyr Arg Tyr
 275 280 285

His Gly His Ser Met Ser Asp Pro Gly Ser Thr Tyr Arg Thr Arg Asp
 290 295 300

Glu Ile Ser Gly Val Arg Gln Glu Arg Asp Pro Ile Glu Arg Ile Lys
 305 310 315 320

Lys Leu Val Leu Ser His Asp Leu Ala Thr Glu Lys Glu Leu Lys Asp
 325 330 335

Met Glu Lys Glu Ile Arg Lys Glu Val Asp Asp Ala Ile Ala Lys Ala
 340 345 350

Lys Asp Cys Pro Met Pro Glu Pro Ser Glu Leu Phe Thr Asn Val Tyr
 355 360 365

Val Lys Gly Phe Gly Thr Glu Ser Phe Gly Pro Asp Arg Lys Glu Val
 370 375 380

Lys Ala Ser Leu Pro
 385

<210> 36

<211> 390

<212> PRT

<213> H. sapiens II

<400> 36

Met Arg Lys Met Leu Ala Ala Val Ser Arg Val Leu Ser Gly Ala Ser
1 5 10 15

Gln Lys Pro Ala Ser Arg Val Leu Val Ala Ser Arg Asn Phe Ala Asn
20 25 30

Asp Ala Thr Phe Glu Ile Lys Lys Cys Asp Leu His Arg Leu Glu Glu
35 40 45

Gly Pro Pro Val Thr Thr Val Leu Thr Arg Glu Asp Gly Leu Lys Tyr
50 55 60

Tyr Arg Met Met Gln Thr Val Arg Arg Met Glu Leu Lys Ala Asp Gln
65 70 75 80

Leu Tyr Lys Gln Lys Ile Ile Arg Gly Phe Cys His Leu Cys Asp Gly
85 90 95

Gln Glu Ala Cys Cys Val Gly Leu Glu Ala Gly Ile Asn Pro Thr Asp
100 105 110

His Leu Ile Thr Ala Tyr Arg Ala His Gly Phe Thr Phe Thr Arg Gly
115 120 125

Leu Ser Val Arg Glu Ile Leu Ala Glu Leu Thr Gly Arg Lys Gly Gly
130 135 140

Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Gly Gly Ser Met His Met Tyr Ala Lys Asn Phe
145 150 155 160

Tyr Gly Gly Asn Gly Ile Val Gly Ala Gln Val Pro Leu Gly Ala Gly
165 170 175

Ile Ala Leu Ala Cys Lys Tyr Asn Gly Lys Asp Glu Val Cys Leu Thr
180 185 190

Leu Tyr Gly Asp Gly Ala Ala Asn Gln Gly Gln Ile Phe Glu Ala Tyr
195 200 205

Asn Met Ala Ala Leu Trp Lys Leu Pro Cys Ile Phe Ile Cys Glu Asn
210 215 220

Asn Arg Tyr Gly Met Gly Thr Ser Val Glu Arg Ala Ala Ala Ser Thr
 225 230 235 240

Asp Tyr Tyr Lys Arg Gly Asp Phe Ile Pro Gly Leu Arg Val Asp Gly
 245 250 255

Met Asp Ile Leu Cys Val Arg Glu Ala Thr Arg Phe Ala Ala Ala Tyr
 260 265 270

Cys Arg Ser Gly Lys Gly Pro Ile Leu Met Glu Leu Gln Thr Tyr Arg
 275 280 285

Tyr His Gly His Ser Met Ser Asp Pro Gly Val Ser Tyr Arg Thr Arg
 290 295 300

Glu Glu Ile Gln Glu Val Arg Ser Lys Ser Asp Pro Ile Met Leu Leu
 305 310 315 320

Lys Asp Arg Met Val Asn Ser Asn Leu Ala Ser Val Glu Glu Leu Lys
 325 330 335

Glu Ile Asp Val Glu Val Arg Lys Glu Ile Glu Asp Ala Ala Gln Phe
 340 345 350

Ala Thr Ala Asp Pro Glu Pro Pro Leu Glu Glu Leu Gly Tyr His Ile
 355 360 365

Tyr Ser Ser Asp Pro Pro Phe Glu Val Arg Gly Ala Asn Gln Trp Ile
 370 375 380

Lys Phe Lys Ser Val Ser
 385 390

<210> 37

<211> 420

<212> PRT

<213> S. cerevisiae

<400> 37

Met Leu Ala Ala Ser Phe Lys Arg Gln Pro Ser Gln Leu Val Arg Gly
 1 5 10 15

Leu Gly Ala Val Leu Arg Thr Pro Thr Arg Ile Gly His Val Arg Thr
 20 25 30

Met Ala Thr Leu Lys Thr Thr Asp Lys Lys Ala Pro Glu Asp Ile Glu

35	40	45																	
Gly	Ser	Asp	Thr	Val	Gln	Ile	Glu	Leu	Pro	Glu	Ser	Ser	Phe	Glu	Ser				
50					55					60									
Tyr	Met	Leu	Glu	Pro	Pro	Asp	Leu	Ser	Tyr	Glu	Thr	Ser	Lys	Ala	Thr				
65					70					75					80				
Leu	Leu	Gln	Met	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Met	Val	Ile	Ile	Arg	Arg	Met	Glu	Met				
				85					90					95					
Ala	Cys	Asp	Ala	Leu	Tyr	Lys	Ala	Lys	Lys	Ile	Arg	Gly	Phe	Cys	His				
			100					105					110						
Leu	Ser	Val	Gly	Gln	Glu	Ala	Ile	Ala	Val	Gly	Ile	Glu	Asn	Ala	Ile				
		115					120					125							
Thr	Lys	Leu	Asp	Ser	Ile	Ile	Thr	Ser	Tyr	Arg	Cys	His	Gly	Phe	Thr				
		130				135					140								
Phe	Met	Arg	Gly	Ala	Ser	Val	Lys	Ala	Val	Leu	Ala	Glu	Leu	Met	Gly				
145					150					155					160				
Arg	Arg	Ala	Gly	Val	Ser	Tyr	Gly	Lys	Gly	Gly	Ser	Met	His	Leu	Tyr				
				165					170					175					
Ala	Pro	Gly	Phe	Tyr	Gly	Gly	Asn	Gly	Ile	Val	Gly	Ala	Gln	Val	Pro				
			180					185					190						
Leu	Gly	Ala	Gly	Leu	Ala	Phe	Ala	His	Gln	Tyr	Lys	Asn	Glu	Asp	Ala				
		195					200					205							
Cys	Ser	Phe	Thr	Leu	Tyr	Gly	Asp	Gly	Ala	Ser	Asn	Gln	Gly	Gln	Val				
		210				215					220								
Phe	Glu	Ser	Phe	Asn	Met	Ala	Lys	Leu	Trp	Asn	Leu	Pro	Val	Val	Phe				
225				230						235					240				
Cys	Cys	Glu	Asn	Asn	Lys	Tyr	Gly	Met	Gly	Thr	Ala	Ala	Ser	Arg	Ser				
			245						250					255					
Ser	Ala	Met	Thr	Glu	Tyr	Phe	Lys	Arg	Gly	Gln	Tyr	Ile	Pro	Gly	Leu				
			260					265					270						
Lys	Val	Asn	Gly	Met	Asp	Ile	Leu	Ala	Val	Tyr	Gln	Ala	Ser	Lys	Phe				
		275					280					285							
Ala	Lys	Asp	Trp	Cys	Leu	Ser	Gly	Lys	Gly	Pro	Leu	Val	Leu	Glu	Tyr				

290	295	300
Glu Thr Tyr Arg Tyr Gly Gly His Ser Met Ser Asp Pro Gly Thr Thr		
305	310	315 320
Tyr Arg Thr Arg Asp Glu Ile Gln His Met Arg Ser Lys Asn Asp Pro		
	325	330 335
Ile Ala Gly Leu Lys Met His Leu Ile Asp Leu Gly Ile Ala Thr Glu		
	340	345 350
Ala Glu Val Lys Ala Tyr Asp Lys Ser Ala Arg Lys Tyr Val Asp Glu		
	355	360 365
Gln Val Glu Leu Ala Asp Ala Ala Pro Pro Pro Glu Ala Lys Leu Ser		
	370	375 380
Ile Leu Phe Glu Asp Val Tyr Val Lys Gly Thr Glu Thr Pro Thr Leu		
385	390	395 400
Arg Gly Arg Ile Pro Glu Asp Thr Trp Asp Phe Lys Lys Gln Gly Phe		
	405	410 415
Ala Ser Arg Asp		
	420	
<210> 38		
<211> 396		
<212> PRT		
<213> A. suum I		
<400> 38		
Met Ile Phe Val Phe Ala Asn Ile Phe Lys Val Pro Thr Val Ser Pro		
1	5	10 15
Ser Val Met Ala Ile Ser Val Arg Leu Ala Ser Thr Glu Ala Thr Phe		
	20	25 30
Gln Thr Lys Pro Phe Lys Leu His Lys Leu Asp Ser Gly Pro Asp Ile		
	35	40 45
Asn Val His Val Thr Lys Glu Asp Ala Val His Tyr Tyr Thr Gln Met		
	50	55 60
Leu Thr Ile Arg Arg Met Glu Ser Ala Ala Gly Asn Leu Tyr Lys Glu		
65	70	75 80

Lys Lys Val Arg Gly Phe Cys His Leu Tyr Ser Gly Gln Glu Ala Cys
 85 90 95

Ala Val Gly Thr Lys Ala Ala Met Asp Ala Gly Asp Ala Ala Val Thr
 100 105 110

Ala Tyr Arg Cys His Gly Trp Thr Tyr Leu Ser Gly Ser Ser Val Ala
 115 120 125

Lys Val Leu Cys Glu Leu Thr Gly Arg Ile Thr Gly Asn Val Tyr Gly
 130 135 140

Lys Gly Gly Ser Met His Met Tyr Gly Glu Asn Phe Tyr Gly Gly Asn
 145 150 155 160

Gly Ile Val Gly Ala Gln Gln Pro Leu Gly Thr Gly Ile Ala Phe Ala
 165 170 175

Met Lys Tyr Arg Lys Glu Lys Asn Val Cys Ile Thr Met Phe Gly Asp
 180 185 190

Gly Ala Thr Asn Gln Gly Gln Leu Phe Glu Ser Met Asn Met Ala Lys
 195 200 205

Leu Trp Asp Leu Pro Val Leu Tyr Val Cys Glu Asn Asn Gly Tyr Gly
 210 215 220

Met Gly Thr Ala Ala Ala Arg Ser Ser Ala Ser Thr Asp Tyr Tyr Thr
 225 230 235 240

Arg Gly Asp Tyr Val Pro Gly Ile Trp Val Asp Gly Met Asp Val Leu
 245 250 255

Ala Val Arg Gln Ala Val Arg Trp Ala Lys Glu Trp Cys Asn Ala Gly
 260 265 270

Lys Gly Pro Leu Met Ile Glu Met Ala Thr Tyr Arg Tyr Ser Gly His
 275 280 285

Ser Met Ser Asp Pro Gly Thr Ser Tyr Arg Thr Arg Glu Glu Val Gln
 290 295 300

Glu Val Arg Lys Thr Arg Asp Pro Ile Thr Gly Phe Lys Asp Lys Ile
 305 310 315 320

Val Thr Ala Gly Leu Val Thr Glu Asp Glu Ile Lys Glu Ile Asp Lys
 325 330 335

Gln Val Arg Lys Glu Ile Asp Ala Ala Val Lys Gln Ala His Thr Asp
 340 345 350

Lys Glu Ser Pro Val Glu Leu Met Leu Thr Asp Ile Tyr Tyr Asn Thr
 355 360 365

Pro Ala Gln Tyr Val Arg Cys Thr Thr Asp Glu Val Leu Gln Lys Tyr
 370 375 380

Leu Thr Ser Glu Glu Ala Val Lys Ala Leu Ala Lys
 385 390 395

<210> 39

<211> 370

<212> PRT

<213> M. capricolum

<400> 39

Met Thr Tyr Leu Gly Lys Phe Asp Pro Leu Lys Asn Glu Lys Val Cys
 1 5 10 15

Val Leu Asp Lys Asp Gly Lys Val Ile Asn Pro Lys Leu Met Pro Lys
 20 25 30

Ile Ser Asp Gln Glu Ile Leu Glu Ala Tyr Lys Ile Met Asn Leu Ser
 35 40 45

Arg Arg Gln Asp Ile Tyr Gln Asn Thr Met Gln Arg Gln Gly Arg Leu
 50 55 60

Leu Ser Phe Leu Ser Ser Thr Gly Gln Glu Ala Cys Glu Val Ala Tyr
 65 70 75 80

Ile Asn Ala Leu Asn Lys Lys Thr Asp His Phe Val Ser Gly Tyr Arg
 85 90 95

Asn Asn Ala Ala Trp Leu Ala Met Gly Gln Leu Val Arg Asn Ile Met
 100 105 110

Leu Tyr Trp Ile Gly Asn Glu Ala Gly Gly Lys Ala Pro Glu Gly Val
 115 120 125

Asn Cys Leu Pro Pro Asn Ile Val Ile Gly Ser Gln Tyr Ser Gln Ala
 130 135 140

Thr Gly Ile Ala Phe Ala Asp Lys Tyr Arg Lys Thr Gly Gly Val Val
 145 150 155 160

Val Thr Thr Thr Gly Asp Gly Gly Ser Ser Glu Gly Glu Thr Tyr Glu
165 170 175

Ala Met Asn Phe Ala Lys Leu His Glu Val Pro Cys Ile Phe Val Ile
180 185 190

Glu Asn Asn Lys Trp Ala Ile Ser Thr Ala Arg Ser Glu Gln Thr Lys
195 200 205

Ser Ile Asn Phe Ala Val Lys Gly Ile Ala Thr Gly Ile Pro Ser Ile
210 215 220

Ile Val Asp Gly Asn Asp Tyr Leu Ala Cys Ile Gly Val Phe Lys Glu
225 230 235 240

Val Val Glu Tyr Val Arg Lys Gly Asn Gly Pro Val Leu Val Glu Cys
245 250 255

Asp Thr Tyr Arg Leu Gly Ala His Ser Ser Ser Asp Asn Pro Asp Ala
260 265 270

Tyr Arg Pro Lys Gly Glu Phe Glu Glu Met Ala Lys Phe Asp Pro Leu
275 280 285

Ile Arg Leu Lys Gln Tyr Leu Ile Asp Lys Lys Ile Trp Ser Asp Glu
290 295 300

Gln Gln Ala Gln Leu Glu Ala Glu Gln Asp Lys Phe Val Ala Asp Glu
305 310 315 320

Phe Ala Trp Val Glu Lys Asn Lys Asn Tyr Asp Leu Ile Asp Ile Phe
325 330 335

Lys Tyr Gln Tyr Asp Lys Met Asp Ile Phe Leu Glu Glu Gln Tyr Lys
340 345 350

Glu Ala Lys Glu Phe Phe Glu Lys Tyr Pro Glu Ser Lys Glu Gly Gly
355 360 365

His His
370

<210> 40

<211> 369

<212> PRT

<213> B. subtilis

<400> 40

Met Gly Val Lys Thr Phe Gln Phe Pro Phe Ala Glu Gln Leu Glu Lys
1 5 10 15

Val Ala Glu Gln Phe Pro Thr Phe Gln Ile Leu Asn Glu Glu Gly Glu
20 25 30

Val Val Asn Glu Glu Ala Met Pro Glu Leu Ser Asp Glu Gln Leu Lys
35 40 45

Glu Leu Met Arg Arg Met Val Tyr Thr Arg Ile Leu Asp Gln Arg Ser
50 55 60

Ile Ser Leu Asn Arg Gln Gly Arg Leu Gly Phe Tyr Ala Pro Thr Ala
65 70 75 80

Gly Gln Glu Ala Ser Gln Ile Ala Ser His Phe Ala Leu Glu Lys Glu
85 90 95

Asp Phe Ile Leu Pro Gly Tyr Arg Asp Val Pro Gln Ile Ile Trp His
100 105 110

Gly Leu Pro Leu Tyr Gln Ala Phe Leu Phe Ser Arg Gly His Phe His
115 120 125

Gly Asn Gln Ile Pro Glu Gly Val Asn Val Leu Pro Pro Gln Ile Ile
130 135 140

Ile Gly Ala Gln Tyr Ile Gln Ala Ala Gly Val Ala Leu Gly Leu Lys
145 150 155 160

Met Arg Gly Lys Lys Ala Val Ala Ile Thr Tyr Thr Gly Asp Gly Gly
165 170 175

Thr Ser Gln Gly Asp Phe Tyr Glu Gly Ile Asn Phe Ala Gly Ala Phe
180 185 190

Lys Ala Pro Ala Ile Phe Val Val Gln Asn Asn Arg Phe Ala Ile Ser
195 200 205

Thr Pro Val Glu Lys Gln Thr Val Ala Lys Thr Leu Ala Gln Lys Ala
210 215 220

Val Ala Ala Gly Ile Pro Gly Ile Gln Val Asp Gly Met Asp Pro Leu
225 230 235 240

Ala Val Tyr Ala Ala Val Lys Ala Ala Arg Glu Arg Ala Ile Asn Gly

Leu Trp Leu Pro Ile Phe Val Glu Asn Asn Gly Thr Ala Arg Lys Gly
65 70 75 80

Pro Gly Val Asp Gly Met Asp Leu Ala Val Ala Lys Ala Gly Gly Pro
85 90 95

Leu Glu Thr Tyr Arg Tyr Gly His Ser Met Ser Asp Pro Tyr Arg Arg
100 105 110

Glu Asp Pro Ile Leu Lys Leu Ala Glu Glu Lys Lys Ala Ala Pro Pro
115 120 125

Leu

<210> 42

<211> 406

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 42

Met Ser Ser Ile Ile His Gly Ala Gly Ala Ala Thr Thr Thr Leu Ser
1 5 10 15

Thr Phe Asn Ser Val Asp Ser Lys Lys Leu Phe Val Ala Pro Ser Arg
20 25 30

Thr Asn Leu Ser Val Arg Ser Gln Arg Tyr Ile Val Ala Gly Ser Asp
35 40 45

Ala Ser Lys Lys Ser Phe Gly Ser Gly Leu Arg Val Arg His Ser Gln
50 55 60

Lys Leu Ile Pro Asn Ala Val Ala Thr Lys Glu Ala Asp Thr Ser Ala
65 70 75 80

Ser Thr Gly His Glu Leu Leu Leu Phe Glu Ala Leu Gln Glu Gly Leu
85 90 95

Glu Glu Glu Met Asp Arg Asp Pro His Val Cys Val Met Gly Glu Asp
100 105 110

Val Gly His Tyr Gly Gly Ser Tyr Lys Val Thr Lys Gly Leu Ala Asp
115 120 125

Lys Phe Gly Asp Leu Arg Val Leu Asp Thr Pro Ile Cys Glu Asn Ala
130 135 140

Phe Thr Gly Met Gly Ile Gly Ala Ala Met Thr Gly Leu Arg Pro Val
 145 150 155 160

Ile Glu Gly Met Asn Met Gly Phe Leu Leu Leu Ala Phe Asn Gln Ile
 165 170 175

Ser Asn Asn Cys Gly Met Leu His Tyr Thr Ser Gly Gly Gln Phe Thr
 180 185 190

Ile Pro Val Val Ile Arg Gly Pro Gly Gly Val Gly Arg Gln Leu Gly
 195 200 205

Ala Glu His Ser Gln Arg Leu Glu Ser Tyr Phe Gln Ser Ile Pro Gly
 210 215 220

Ile Gln Met Val Ala Cys Ser Thr Pro Tyr Asn Ala Lys Gly Leu Met
 225 230 235 240

Lys Ala Ala Ile Arg Ser Glu Asn Pro Val Ile Leu Phe Glu His Val
 245 250 255

Leu Leu Tyr Asn Leu Lys Glu Lys Ile Pro Asp Glu Asp Tyr Ile Cys
 260 265 270

Asn Leu Glu Glu Ala Glu Met Val Arg Pro Gly Glu His Ile Thr Ile
 275 280 285

Leu Thr Tyr Ser Arg Met Arg Tyr His Val Met Gln Ala Ala Lys Thr
 290 295 300

Leu Val Asn Lys Gly Tyr Asp Pro Glu Val Ile Asp Ile Arg Ser Leu
 305 310 315 320

Lys Pro Phe Asp Leu His Thr Ile Gly Asn Ser Val Lys Lys Thr His
 325 330 335

Arg Val Leu Ile Val Glu Glu Cys Met Arg Thr Gly Gly Ile Gly Ala
 340 345 350

Ser Leu Thr Ala Ala Ile Asn Glu Asn Phe His Asp Tyr Leu Asp Ala
 355 360 365

Pro Val Met Cys Leu Ser Ser Gln Asp Val Pro Thr Pro Tyr Ala Gly
 370 375 380

Thr Leu Glu Glu Trp Thr Val Val Gln Pro Ala Gln Ile Val Thr Ala
 385 390 395 400

Val Glu Gln Leu Cys Gln
405

<210> 43

<211> 331

<212> PRT

<213> P. purpurea

<400> 43

Met Ser Lys Val Phe Met Phe Asp Ala Leu Arg Ala Ala Thr Asp Glu
1 5 10 15

Glu Met Glu Lys Asp Leu Thr Val Cys Val Ile Gly Glu Asp Val Gly
20 25 30

His Tyr Gly Gly Ser Tyr Lys Val Thr Lys Asp Leu His Ser Lys Tyr
35 40 45

Gly Asp Leu Arg Val Leu Asp Thr Pro Ile Ala Glu Asn Ser Phe Thr
50 55 60

Gly Met Ala Ile Gly Ala Ala Ile Thr Gly Leu Arg Pro Ile Val Glu
65 70 75 80

Gly Met Asn Met Ser Phe Leu Leu Leu Ala Phe Asn Gln Ile Ser Asn
85 90 95

Asn Ala Gly Met Leu Arg Tyr Thr Ser Gly Gly Asn Phe Thr Leu Pro
100 105 110

Leu Val Ile Arg Gly Pro Gly Gly Val Gly Arg Gln Leu Gly Ala Glu
115 120 125

His Ser Gln Arg Leu Glu Ala Tyr Phe Gln Ala Ile Pro Gly Leu Lys
130 135 140

Ile Val Ala Cys Ser Thr Pro Tyr Asn Ala Lys Gly Leu Leu Lys Ser
145 150 155 160

Ala Ile Arg Asp Asn Asn Pro Val Val Phe Phe Glu His Val Leu Leu
165 170 175

Tyr Asn Leu Gln Glu Glu Ile Pro Glu Asp Glu Tyr Leu Ile Pro Leu
180 185 190

Asp Lys Ala Glu Val Val Arg Lys Gly Lys Asp Ile Thr Ile Leu Thr

195	200	205
Tyr Ser Arg Met Arg His His Val Thr Glu Ala Leu Pro Leu Leu Leu		
210	215	220
Asn Asp Gly Tyr Asp Pro Glu Val Leu Asp Leu Ile Ser Leu Lys Pro		
225	230	235 240
Leu Asp Ile Asp Ser Ile Ser Val Ser Val Lys Lys Thr His Arg Val		
	245	250 255
Leu Ile Val Glu Glu Cys Met Lys Thr Ala Gly Ile Gly Ala Glu Leu		
	260	265 270
Ile Ala Gln Ile Asn Glu His Leu Phe Asp Glu Leu Asp Ala Pro Val		
	275	280 285
Val Arg Leu Ser Ser Gln Asp Ile Pro Thr Pro Tyr Asn Gly Ser Leu		
	290	295 300
Glu Gln Ala Thr Val Ile Gln Pro His Gln Ile Ile Asp Ala Val Lys		
305	310	315 320
Asn Ile Val Asn Ser Ser Lys Thr Ile Thr Thr		
	325	330

<210> 44
 <211> 363
 <212> PRT
 <213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 44
 Met Leu Gly Ile Leu Arg Gln Arg Ala Ile Asp Gly Ala Ser Thr Leu
 1 5 10 15
 Arg Arg Thr Arg Phe Ala Leu Val Ser Ala Arg Ser Tyr Ala Ala Gly
 20 25 30
 Ala Lys Glu Met Thr Val Arg Asp Ala Leu Asn Ser Ala Ile Asp Glu
 35 40 45
 Glu Met Ser Ala Asp Pro Lys Val Phe Val Met Gly Glu Glu Val Gly
 50 55 60
 Gln Tyr Gln Gly Ala Tyr Lys Ile Thr Lys Gly Leu Leu Glu Lys Tyr
 65 70 75 80

Gly	Pro	Glu	Arg	Val	Tyr	Asp	Thr	Pro	Ile	Thr	Glu	Ala	Gly	Phe	Thr	85	90	95	
Gly	Ile	Gly	Val	Gly	Ala	Ala	Tyr	Ala	Gly	Leu	Lys	Pro	Val	Val	Glu	100	105	110	
Phe	Met	Thr	Phe	Asn	Phe	Ser	Met	Gln	Ala	Ile	Asp	His	Ile	Ile	Asn	115	120	125	
Ser	Ala	Ala	Lys	Ser	Asn	Tyr	Met	Ser	Ala	Gly	Gln	Ile	Asn	Val	Pro	130	135	140	
Ile	Val	Phe	Arg	Gly	Pro	Asn	Gly	Ala	Ala	Ala	Gly	Val	Gly	Ala	Gln	145	150	155	160
His	Ser	Gln	Cys	Tyr	Ala	Ala	Trp	Tyr	Ala	Ser	Val	Pro	Gly	Leu	Lys	165	170	175	
Val	Leu	Ala	Pro	Tyr	Ser	Ala	Glu	Asp	Ala	Arg	Gly	Leu	Leu	Lys	Ala	180	185	190	
Ala	Ile	Arg	Asp	Pro	Asp	Pro	Val	Val	Phe	Leu	Glu	Asn	Glu	Leu	Leu	195	200	205	
Tyr	Gly	Glu	Ser	Phe	Pro	Ile	Ser	Glu	Glu	Ala	Leu	Asp	Ser	Ser	Phe	210	215	220	
Cys	Leu	Pro	Ile	Gly	Lys	Ala	Lys	Ile	Glu	Arg	Glu	Gly	Lys	Asp	Val	225	230	235	240
Thr	Ile	Val	Thr	Phe	Ser	Lys	Met	Val	Gly	Phe	Ala	Leu	Lys	Ala	Ala	245	250	255	
Glu	Lys	Leu	Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	Ile	Ser	Ala	Glu	Val	Ile	Asn	Leu	Arg	260	265	270	
Ser	Ile	Arg	Pro	Leu	Asp	Arg	Ala	Thr	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ser	Val	Arg	Lys	275	280	285	
Thr	Ser	Arg	Leu	Val	Thr	Val	Glu	Glu	Gly	Phe	Pro	Gln	His	Gly	Val	290	295	300	
Cys	Ala	Glu	Ile	Cys	Ala	Ser	Val	Val	Glu	Glu	Ser	Phe	Ser	Tyr	Leu	305	310	315	320
Asp	Ala	Pro	Val	Glu	Arg	Ile	Ala	Gly	Ala	Asp	Val	Pro	Ile	Pro	Tyr	325	330	335	

Thr Ala Asn Leu Glu Arg Leu Ala Leu Pro Gln Ile Glu Asp Ile Val
 340 345 350

Arg Ala Ser Lys Arg Ala Cys Tyr Arg Ser Lys
 355 360

<210> 45
 <211> 359
 <212> PRT
 <213> H. sapiens

<400> 45
 Met Ala Ala Val Ser Gly Leu Val Arg Arg Pro Leu Arg Glu Val Ser
 1 5 10 15

Gly Leu Leu Lys Arg Arg Phe His Trp Thr Ala Pro Ala Ala Leu Gln
 20 25 30

Val Thr Val Arg Asp Ala Ile Asn Gln Gly Met Asp Glu Glu Leu Glu
 35 40 45

Arg Asp Glu Lys Val Phe Leu Leu Gly Glu Glu Val Ala Gln Tyr Asp
 50 55 60

Gly Ala Tyr Lys Val Ser Arg Gly Leu Trp Lys Lys Tyr Gly Asp Lys
 65 70 75 80

Arg Ile Ile Asp Thr Pro Ile Ser Glu Met Gly Phe Ala Gly Ile Ala
 85 90 95

Val Gly Ala Ala Met Ala Gly Leu Arg Pro Ile Cys Glu Phe Met Thr
 100 105 110

Phe Asn Phe Ser Met Gln Ala Ile Asp Gln Val Ile Asn Ser Ala Ala
 115 120 125

Lys Thr Tyr Tyr Met Ser Gly Gly Leu Gln Pro Val Pro Ile Val Phe
 130 135 140

Arg Gly Pro Asn Gly Ala Ser Ala Gly Val Ala Ala Gln His Ser Gln
 145 150 155 160

Cys Phe Ala Ala Trp Tyr Gly His Cys Pro Gly Leu Lys Val Val Ser
 165 170 175

Pro Trp Asn Ser Glu Asp Ala Lys Gly Leu Ile Lys Ser Ala Ile Arg
 180 185 190

Asp Asn Asn Pro Val Val Val Leu Glu Asn Glu Leu Met Tyr Gly Val
 195 200 205

Pro Phe Glu Phe Leu Pro Glu Ala Gln Ser Lys Asp Phe Leu Ile Pro
 210 215 220

Ile Gly Lys Ala Lys Ile Glu Arg Gln Gly Thr His Ile Thr Val Val
 225 230 235 240

Ser His Ser Arg Pro Val Gly His Cys Leu Glu Ala Ala Ala Val Leu
 245 250 255

Ser Lys Glu Gly Val Glu Cys Glu Val Ile Asn Met Arg Thr Ile Arg
 260 265 270

Pro Met Asp Met Glu Thr Ile Glu Ala Ser Val Met Lys Thr Asn His
 275 280 285

Leu Val Thr Val Glu Gly Gly Trp Pro Gln Phe Gly Val Gly Ala Glu
 290 295 300

Ile Cys Ala Arg Ile Met Glu Gly Pro Ala Phe Asn Phe Leu Asp Ala
 305 310 315 320

Pro Ala Val Arg Val Thr Gly Ala Asp Val Pro Met Pro Tyr Ala Lys
 325 330 335

Ile Leu Glu Asp Asn Ser Ile Pro Gln Val Lys Asp Ile Ile Phe Ala
 340 345 350

Ile Lys Lys Thr Leu Asn Ile
 355

<210> 46

<211> 366

<212> PRT

<213> *S. cerevisiae*

<400> 46

Met Phe Ser Arg Leu Pro Thr Ser Leu Ala Arg Asn Val Ala Arg Arg
 1 5 10 15

Ala Pro Thr Ser Phe Val Arg Pro Ser Ala Ala Ala Ala Ala Leu Arg
 20 25 30

Phe Ser Ser Thr Lys Thr Met Thr Val Arg Glu Ala Leu Asn Ser Ala

35	40	45
Met Ala Glu Glu Leu Asp Arg Asp Asp Asp Val Phe Leu Ile Gly Glu		
50	55	60
Glu Val Ala Gln Tyr Asn Gly Ala Tyr Lys Val Ser Lys Gly Leu Leu		
65	70	75 80
Asp Arg Phe Gly Glu Arg Arg Val Val Asp Thr Pro Ile Thr Glu Tyr		
85	90	95
Gly Phe Thr Gly Leu Ala Val Gly Ala Ala Leu Lys Gly Leu Lys Pro		
100	105	110
Ile Val Glu Phe Met Ser Phe Asn Phe Ser Met Gln Ala Ile Asp His		
115	120	125
Val Val Asn Ser Ala Ala Lys Thr His Tyr Met Ser Gly Gly Thr Gln		
130	135	140
Lys Cys Gln Met Val Phe Arg Gly Pro Asn Gly Ala Ala Val Gly Leu		
145	150	155 160
Gly Ala Gln His Ser Gln Asp Phe Ser Pro Trp Tyr Gly Ser Ile Pro		
165	170	175
Gly Leu Lys Val Leu Val Pro Tyr Ser Ala Glu Asp Ala Arg Gly Leu		
180	185	190
Leu Lys Ala Ala Ile Arg Asp Pro Asn Pro Val Val Phe Leu Glu Asn		
195	200	205
Glu Leu Leu Tyr Gly Glu Ser Phe Glu Ile Ser Glu Glu Ala Leu Ser		
210	215	220
Pro Glu Phe Thr Leu Pro Tyr Lys Ala Lys Ile Glu Arg Glu Gly Thr		
225	230	235 240
Asp Ile Ser Ile Val Thr Tyr Thr Arg Asn Val Gln Phe Ser Leu Glu		
245	250	255
Ala Ala Glu Ile Leu Gln Lys Lys Tyr Gly Val Ser Ala Glu Val Ile		
260	265	270
Asn Leu Arg Ser Ile Arg Pro Leu Asp Thr Glu Ala Ile Ile Lys Thr		
275	280	285
Val Lys Lys Thr Asn His Leu Ile Thr Val Glu Ser Thr Phe Pro Ser		

290 295 300
 Phe Gly Val Gly Ala Glu Ile Val Ala Gln Val Met Glu Ser Glu Ala
 305 310 315 320
 Phe Asp Tyr Leu Asp Ala Pro Ile Gln Arg Val Thr Gly Ala Asp Val
 325 330 335
 Pro Thr Pro Tyr Ala Lys Glu Leu Glu Asp Phe Ala Phe Pro Asp Thr
 340 345 350
 Pro Thr Ile Val Lys Ala Val Lys Glu Val Leu Ser Ile Glu
 355 360 365

<210> 47
 <211> 361
 <212> PRT
 <213> A. suum

<400> 47
 Met Ala Val Asn Gly Cys Met Arg Leu Leu Arg Asn Gly Leu Thr Ser
 1 5 10 15
 Ala Cys Ala Leu Glu Gln Ser Val Arg Arg Leu Ala Ser Gly Thr Leu
 20 25 30
 Asn Val Thr Val Arg Asp Ala Leu Asn Ala Ala Leu Asp Glu Glu Ile
 35 40 45
 Lys Arg Asp Asp Arg Val Phe Leu Ile Gly Glu Glu Val Ala Gln Tyr
 50 55 60
 Asp Gly Ala Tyr Lys Ile Ser Lys Gly Leu Trp Lys Lys Tyr Gly Asp
 65 70 75 80
 Gly Arg Ile Trp Asp Thr Pro Ile Thr Glu Met Ala Ile Ala Gly Leu
 85 90 95
 Ser Val Gly Ala Ala Met Asn Gly Leu Arg Pro Ile Cys Glu Phe Met
 100 105 110
 Ser Met Asn Phe Ser Met Gln Gly Ile Asp His Ile Ile Asn Ser Ala
 115 120 125
 Ala Lys Ala His Tyr Met Ser Ala Gly Arg Phe His Val Pro Ile Val
 130 135 140

Phe Arg Gly Ala Asn Gly Ala Ala Val Gly Val Ala Gln Gln His Ser
145 150 155 160

Gln Asp Phe Thr Ala Trp Phe Met His Cys Pro Gly Val Lys Val Val
165 170 175

Val Pro Tyr Asp Cys Glu Asp Ala Arg Gly Leu Leu Lys Ala Ala Val
180 185 190

Arg Asp Asp Asn Pro Val Ile Cys Leu Glu Asn Glu Ile Leu Tyr Gly
195 200 205

Met Lys Phe Pro Val Ser Pro Glu Ala Gln Ser Pro Asp Phe Val Leu
210 215 220

Pro Phe Gly Gln Ala Lys Ile Gln Arg Pro Gly Lys Asp Ile Thr Ile
225 230 235 240

Val Ser Leu Ser Ile Gly Val Asp Val Ser Leu His Ala Ala Asp Glu
245 250 255

Leu Ala Lys Ser Gly Ile Asp Cys Glu Val Ile Asn Leu Arg Cys Val
260 265 270

Arg Pro Leu Asp Phe Gln Thr Val Lys Asp Ser Val Ile Lys Thr Lys
275 280 285

His Leu Val Thr Val Glu Ser Gly Trp Pro Asn Cys Gly Val Gly Ala
290 295 300

Glu Ile Ser Ala Arg Val Thr Glu Ser Asp Ala Phe Gly Tyr Leu Asp
305 310 315 320

Gly Pro Ile Leu Arg Val Thr Gly Val Asp Val Pro Met Pro Tyr Ala
325 330 335

Gln Pro Leu Glu Thr Ala Ala Leu Pro Gln Pro Ala Asp Val Val Lys
340 345 350

Met Val Lys Lys Cys Leu Asn Val Gln
355 360

<210> 48

<211> 329

<212> PRT

<213> M. capricolm

<400> 48

Met Ala Ile Ile Asn Asn Ile Lys Ala Val Thr Asp Ala Leu Asp Cys
1 5 10 15

Ala Met Gln Arg Asp Pro Asn Val Ile Val Phe Gly Glu Asp Val Gly
20 25 30

Thr Glu Gly Gly Val Phe Arg Ala Thr Gln Gly Leu Ala Val Lys Phe
35 40 45

Gly Asn Asp Arg Cys Phe Asn Ala Pro Ile Ser Glu Ala Met Phe Ala
50 55 60

Gly Val Gly Leu Gly Met Ala Met Asn Gly Met Lys Pro Val Leu Glu
65 70 75 80

Met Gln Phe Glu Gly Leu Gly Leu Ala Ser Leu Gln Asn Ile Phe Thr
85 90 95

Asn Ile Ser Arg Met Arg Asn Arg Thr Arg Gly Lys Tyr Thr Ala Pro
100 105 110

Met Val Ile Arg Met Pro Met Gly Gly Gly Ile Arg Ala Leu Glu His
115 120 125

His Ser Glu Ala Leu Glu Ala Val Tyr Ala His Ile Pro Gly Val Gln
130 135 140

Ile Val Cys Pro Ser Thr Pro Tyr Asp Thr Lys Gly Leu Ile Leu Ala
145 150 155 160

Ala Ile Asp Ser Pro Asp Pro Val Ile Val Val Glu Pro Thr Lys Leu
165 170 175

Tyr Arg Ala Phe Lys Gln Glu Val Pro Asp Glu His Tyr Ile Val Pro
180 185 190

Ile Gly Glu Gly Tyr Lys Ile Gln Glu Gly Asn Asp Leu Thr Val Val
195 200 205

Thr Tyr Gly Ala Gln Thr Val Asp Cys Gln Lys Ala Ile Ala Leu Leu
210 215 220

Lys Glu Thr His Pro Asn Ala Thr Ile Asp Leu Ile Asp Leu Arg Ser
225 230 235 240

Ile Lys Pro Trp Asp Lys Lys Met Val Ile Glu Ser Val Lys Lys Thr
245 250 255

Gly Arg Leu Leu Val Val His Glu Ala Val Lys Ser Phe Ser Val Ser
 260 265 270

Ala Glu Ile Ile Ala Thr Val Asn Glu Glu Cys Phe Glu Tyr Ile Lys
 275 280 285

Ala Pro Leu Ser Arg Cys Thr Gly Tyr Asp Val Ile Thr Pro Phe Asp
 290 295 300

Arg Gly Glu Gly Tyr Phe Gln Val Asn Pro Lys Lys Val Leu Val Lys
 305 310 315 320

Met Gln Glu Leu Leu Asp Phe Lys Phe
 325

<210> 49

<211> 325

<212> PRT

<213> B. subtilis

<400> 49

Met Ala Gln Met Thr Met Val Gln Ala Ile Thr Asp Ala Leu Arg Ile
 1 5 10 15

Glu Leu Lys Asn Asp Pro Asn Val Leu Ile Phe Gly Glu Asp Val Gly
 20 25 30

Val Asn Gly Gly Val Phe Arg Ala Thr Glu Gly Leu Gln Ala Glu Phe
 35 40 45

Gly Glu Asp Arg Val Phe Asp Thr Pro Leu Ala Glu Ser Gly Ile Gly
 50 55 60

Gly Leu Ala Ile Gly Leu Ala Leu Gln Gly Phe Arg Pro Val Pro Glu
 65 70 75 80

Ile Gln Phe Phe Gly Phe Val Tyr Glu Val Met Asp Ser Ile Cys Gly
 85 90 95

Gln Met Ala Arg Ile Arg Tyr Arg Thr Gly Gly Arg Tyr His Met Pro
 100 105 110

Ile Thr Ile Arg Ser Pro Phe Gly Gly Gly Val His Thr Pro Glu Leu
 115 120 125

His Ser Asp Ser Leu Glu Gly Leu Val Ala Gln Gln Pro Gly Leu Lys

130	135	140																	
Val	Val	Ile	Pro	Ser	Thr	Pro	Tyr	Asp	Ala	Lys	Gly	Leu	Leu	Ile	Ser				
145					150					155					160				
Ala	Ile	Arg	Asp	Asn	Asp	Pro	Val	Ile	Phe	Leu	Glu	His	Leu	Lys	Leu				
				165					170					175					
Tyr	Arg	Ser	Phe	Arg	Gln	Glu	Val	Pro	Glu	Gly	Glu	Tyr	Thr	Ile	Pro				
			180					185					190						
Ile	Gly	Lys	Ala	Asp	Ile	Lys	Arg	Glu	Gly	Lys	Asp	Ile	Thr	Ile	Ile				
	195						200					205							
Ala	Tyr	Gly	Ala	Met	Val	His	Glu	Ser	Leu	Lys	Ala	Ala	Ala	Glu	Leu				
	210					215					220								
Glu	Lys	Glu	Gly	Ile	Ser	Ala	Glu	Val	Val	Asp	Leu	Arg	Thr	Val	Gln				
225					230					235					240				
Pro	Leu	Asp	Ile	Glu	Thr	Ile	Ile	Gly	Ser	Val	Glu	Lys	Thr	Gly	Arg				
				245					250					255					
Ala	Ile	Val	Val	Gln	Glu	Ala	Gln	Arg	Gln	Ala	Gly	Ile	Ala	Ala	Asn				
			260				265						270						
Val	Val	Ala	Glu	Ile	Asn	Glu	Arg	Ala	Ile	Leu	Ser	Leu	Glu	Ala	Pro				
		275					280					285							
Val	Leu	Arg	Val	Ala	Ala	Pro	Asp	Thr	Val	Tyr	Pro	Phe	Ala	Gln	Ala				
	290					295					300								
Glu	Ser	Val	Trp	Leu	Pro	Asn	Phe	Lys	Asp	Val	Ile	Glu	Thr	Ala	Lys				
305				310					315					320					
Lys	Val	Met	Asn	Phe															
			325																

<210> 50

<211> 162

<212> PRT

<213> Artificial Sequence

<220>

<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: consensus

<400> 50

Thr Ala Leu Ala Asp Glu Glu Arg Asp Val Gly Glu Val Gly Tyr Gly
 1 5 10 15
 Tyr Lys Thr Lys Gly Leu Lys Gly Arg Val Asp Thr Pro Ile Glu Phe
 20 25 30
 Gly Gly Ala Ala Gly Leu Arg Pro Glu Met Phe Ala Asp Ile Asn Ala
 35 40 45
 Ala Tyr Ser Gly Gly Pro Val Arg Gly Pro Gly Ala His Ser Gln Ala
 50 55 60
 Pro Gly Leu Lys Val Val Pro Asp Ala Lys Gly Leu Leu Lys Ala Ala
 65 70 75 80
 Ile Arg Asp Asn Pro Val Leu Glu Leu Leu Tyr Glu Pro Gly Lys Ala
 85 90 95
 Ile Arg Gly Asp Ile Thr Ile Val Thr Tyr Ser Val Leu Ala Ala Leu
 100 105 110
 Gly Glu Val Ile Leu Arg Ser Pro Leu Asp Thr Ile Ser Val Lys Thr
 115 120 125
 Arg Leu Val Glu Glu Gly Val Gly Ala Glu Ile Ala Glu Phe Tyr Leu
 130 135 140
 Asp Ala Pro Arg Gly Asp Val Pro Pro Tyr Ala Leu Glu Pro Gln Ile
 145 150 155 160
 Ala Lys

<210> 51

<211> 352

<212> PRT

<213> Arabidopsis thaliana

<400> 51

Met Ala Ala Leu Leu Gly Arg Ser Cys Arg Lys Leu Ser Phe Pro Ser
 1 5 10 15
 Leu Thr His Gly Ala Arg Arg Val Ser Thr Glu Thr Gly Lys Pro Leu
 20 25 30
 Asn Leu Tyr Ser Ala Ile Asn Gln Ala Leu His Ile Ala Leu Asp Thr
 35 40 45

Ile Leu Glu Arg Cys Phe Leu Lys Leu Glu Ala Pro Val Ser Arg Val
 305 310 315 320

Cys Gly Leu Asp Thr Pro Phe Pro Leu Val Phe Glu Pro Phe Tyr Met
 325 330 335

Pro Thr Lys Asn Lys Ile Leu Asp Ala Ile Lys Ser Thr Val Asn Tyr
 340 345 350

<210> 52
 <211> 392
 <212> PRT
 <213> Human

<400> 52
 Met Ala Val Val Ala Ala Ala Ala Gly Trp Leu Leu Arg Leu Arg Ala
 1 5 10 15

Ala Gly Ala Glu Gly His Trp Arg Arg Leu Pro Gly Ala Gly Leu Ala
 20 25 30

Arg Gly Phe Leu His Pro Ala Ala Thr Val Glu Asp Ala Ala Gln Arg
 35 40 45

Arg Gln Val Ala His Phe Thr Phe Gln Pro Asp Pro Glu Pro Arg Glu
 50 55 60

Tyr Gly Gln Thr Gln Lys Met Asn Leu Phe Gln Ser Val Thr Ser Ala
 65 70 75 80

Leu Asp Asn Ser Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Thr Ala Val Ile Phe Gly Glu
 85 90 95

Asp Val Ala Phe Gly Gly Val Phe Arg Cys Thr Val Gly Leu Arg Asp
 100 105 110

Lys Tyr Gly Lys Asp Arg Val Phe Asn Thr Pro Leu Cys Glu Gln Gly
 115 120 125

Ile Val Gly Phe Gly Ile Gly Ile Ala Val Thr Gly Ala Thr Ala Ile
 130 135 140

Ala Glu Ile Gln Phe Ala Asp Tyr Ile Phe Pro Ala Phe Asp Gln Ile

145		150		155		160
Val Asn Glu Ala Ala Lys Tyr Arg Tyr Arg Ser Gly Asp Leu Phe Asn						
	165		170		175	
Cys Gly Ser Leu Thr Ile Arg Ser Pro Trp Gly Cys Val Gly His Gly						
	180		185		190	
Ala Leu Tyr His Ser Gln Ser Pro Glu Ala Phe Phe Ala His Cys Pro						
	195		200		205	
Gly Ile Lys Val Val Ile Pro Arg Ser Pro Phe Gln Ala Lys Gly Leu						
	210		215		220	
Leu Leu Ser Cys Ile Glu Asp Lys Asn Pro Cys Ile Phe Phe Glu Pro						
	225		230		235	240
Lys Ile Leu Tyr Arg Ala Ala Ala Glu Glu Val Pro Ile Glu Pro Tyr						
	245		250		255	
Asn Ile Pro Leu Ser Gln Ala Glu Val Ile Gln Glu Gly Ser Asp Val						
	260		265		270	
Thr Leu Val Ala Trp Gly Thr Gln Val His Val Ile Arg Glu Val Ala						
	275		280		285	
Ser Met Ala Lys Glu Lys Leu Gly Val Ser Cys Glu Val Ile Asp Leu						
	290		295		300	
Arg Thr Ile Ile Pro Trp Asp Val Asp Thr Ile Cys Lys Ser Val Ile						
	305		310		315	320
Lys Ser Gly Arg Leu Leu Ile Ser His Glu Ala Pro Leu Thr Gly Gly						
	325		330		335	
Phe Ala Ser Glu Ile Ser Ser Thr Val Gln Glu Glu Cys Phe Leu Asn						
	340		345		350	
Leu Glu Ala Pro Ile Ser Arg Val Cys Gly Tyr Asp Thr Pro Phe Pro						
	355		360		365	
His Ile Phe Glu Pro Phe Tyr Ile Pro Asp Lys Trp Lys Cys Tyr Asp						
	370		375		380	
Ala Leu Arg Lys Met Ile Asn Tyr						
	385		390			

<210> 53

<211> 391

<212> PRT

<213> Bovine

<400> 53

Met Ala Ala Val Ala Ala Phe Ala Gly Trp Leu Leu Arg Leu Arg Ala
1 5 10 15

Ala Gly Ala Asp Gly Pro Trp Arg Arg Leu Cys Gly Ala Gly Leu Ser
20 25 30

Arg Gly Phe Leu Gln Ser Ala Ser Ala Tyr Gly Ala Ala Gln Arg Arg
35 40 45

Gln Val Ala His Phe Thr Phe Gln Pro Asp Pro Glu Pro Val Glu Tyr
50 55 60

Gly Gln Thr Gln Lys Met Asn Leu Phe Gln Ala Val Thr Ser Ala Leu
65 70 75 80

Asp Asn Ser Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Thr Ala Val Ile Phe Gly Glu Asp
85 90 95

Val Ala Phe Gly Gly Val Phe Arg Cys Thr Val Gly Leu Arg Asp Lys
100 105 110

Tyr Gly Lys Asp Arg Val Phe Asn Thr Pro Leu Cys Glu Gln Gly Ile
115 120 125

Val Gly Phe Gly Ile Gly Ile Ala Val Thr Gly Ala Thr Ala Ile Ala
130 135 140

Glu Ile Gln Phe Ala Asp Tyr Ile Phe Pro Ala Phe Asp Gln Ile Val
145 150 155 160

Asn Glu Ala Ala Lys Tyr Arg Tyr Arg Ser Gly Asp Leu Phe Asn Cys
165 170 175

Gly Ser Leu Thr Ile Arg Ser Pro Trp Gly Cys Val Gly His Gly Ala
180 185 190

Leu Tyr His Ser Gln Ser Pro Glu Ala Phe Phe Ala His Cys Pro Gly
195 200 205

Ile Lys Val Val Val Pro Arg Ser Pro Phe Gln Ala Lys Gly Leu Leu
210 215 220

Leu Ser Cys Ile Glu Asp Lys Asn Pro Cys Ile Phe Phe Glu Pro Lys
225 230 235 240

Ile Leu Tyr Arg Ala Ala Val Glu Gln Val Pro Val Glu Pro Tyr Asn
245 250 255

Ile Pro Leu Ser Gln Ala Glu Val Ile Gln Glu Gly Ser Asp Val Thr
260 265 270

Leu Val Ala Trp Gly Thr Gln Val His Glu Ile Arg Glu Val Ala Ala
275 280 285

Met Ala Gln Glu Lys Leu Gly Val Ser Cys Glu Val Ile Asp Leu Arg
290 295 300

Thr Ile Leu Pro Trp Asp Val Asp Thr Val Cys Lys Ser Val Ile Lys
305 310 315 320

Thr Gly Arg Leu Leu Val Ser His Glu Ala Pro Leu Thr Gly Gly Phe
325 330 335

Ala Ser Glu Ile Ser Ser Thr Val Gln Glu Gln Cys Phe Leu Asn Leu
340 345 350

Glu Ala Pro Ile Ser Arg Val Cys Gly Tyr Asp Thr Pro Phe Pro His
355 360 365

Ile Phe Glu Pro Phe Tyr Ile Pro Asp Lys Trp Lys Cys Tyr Asp Ala
370 375 380

Leu Arg Lys Met Ile Asn Tyr
385 390

<210> 54

<211> 375

<212> PRT

<213> Artificial Sequence

<220>

<223> Description of Artificial Sequence: consensus

<400> 54

Met Ala Ala Val Ala Ala Ala Gly Trp Leu Leu Arg Leu Arg Ala Ala
1 5 10 15

Gly Ala Gly Trp Arg Arg Leu Gly Ala Gly Leu Arg Gly Phe Leu Ala
20 25 30

Ala Ala Gln Arg Arg Gln Val Ala His Phe Thr Phe Gln Pro Asp Pro
 35 40 45
 Glu Pro Glu Tyr Gly Gln Thr Gln Lys Met Asn Leu Phe Gln Ala Val
 50 55 60
 Thr Ser Ala Leu Asp Asn Ser Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Thr Ala Val Ile
 65 70 75 80
 Phe Gly Glu Asp Val Ala Phe Gly Gly Val Phe Arg Cys Thr Val Gly
 85 90 95
 Leu Arg Asp Lys Tyr Gly Lys Asp Arg Val Phe Asn Thr Pro Leu Cys
 100 105 110
 Glu Gln Gly Ile Val Gly Phe Gly Ile Gly Ile Ala Val Thr Gly Ala
 115 120 125
 Thr Ala Ile Ala Glu Ile Gln Phe Ala Asp Tyr Ile Phe Pro Ala Phe
 130 135 140
 Asp Gln Ile Val Asn Glu Ala Ala Lys Tyr Arg Tyr Arg Ser Gly Asp
 145 150 155 160
 Leu Phe Asn Cys Gly Ser Leu Thr Ile Arg Ser Pro Trp Gly Cys Val
 165 170 175
 Gly His Gly Ala Leu Tyr His Ser Gln Ser Pro Glu Ala Phe Phe Ala
 180 185 190
 His Cys Pro Gly Ile Lys Val Val Ile Pro Arg Ser Pro Phe Gln Ala
 195 200 205
 Lys Gly Leu Leu Leu Ser Cys Ile Glu Asp Lys Asn Pro Cys Ile Phe
 210 215 220
 Phe Glu Pro Lys Ile Leu Tyr Arg Ala Ala Val Glu Glu Val Pro Glu
 225 230 235 240
 Pro Tyr Asn Ile Pro Leu Ser Gln Ala Glu Val Ile Gln Glu Gly Ser
 245 250 255
 Asp Val Thr Leu Val Ala Trp Gly Thr Gln Val His Val Ile Arg Glu
 260 265 270
 Val Ala Met Ala Glu Lys Leu Gly Val Ser Cys Glu Val Ile Asp Leu
 275 280 285

Arg Thr Ile Leu Pro Trp Asp Val Asp Thr Val Cys Lys Ser Val Ile
290 295 300

Lys Thr Gly Arg Leu Leu Ile Ser His Glu Ala Pro Leu Thr Gly Gly
305 310 315 320

Phe Ala Ser Glu Ile Ser Ser Thr Val Gln Glu Cys Phe Leu Asn Leu
325 330 335

Glu Ala Pro Ile Ser Arg Val Cys Gly Tyr Asp Thr Pro Phe Pro His
340 345 350

Ile Phe Glu Pro Phe Tyr Ile Pro Asp Lys Trp Lys Cys Tyr Asp Ala
355 360 365

Leu Arg Lys Met Ile Asn Tyr
370 375

1000
900
800
700
600
500
400
300
200
100
0

DECLARATION AND POWER OF ATTORNEY

REGULAR OR DESIGN APPLICATION

As a below named inventor, I hereby declare that:

My residence, post office address and citizenship are as stated below next to my name.

I believe I am the original, first and sole inventor (if only one name is listed below) or an original, first and joint inventor (if plural names are listed below) of the subject matter which is claimed and for which a patent is sought on the invention entitled:

USE OF DNA ENCODING PLASTID PYRUVATE DEHYDROGENASE AND
BRANCHED CHAIN OXOACID DEHYDROGENASE COMPONENTS TO ENHANCE
POLYHYDROXYALKANOATE BIOSYNTHESIS IN PLANTS

the specification of which:

(check one)

☐ is attached hereto

☒ was filed on June 30, 1998 as Application Serial No.
09/108,020, and was amended on N/A.

☐ was described and claimed in PCT International Application
No. _____, filed on _____ and as amended
under PCT Article 19 on _____, if any.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF REVIEW OF PAPERS AND DUTY OF CANDOR

I hereby state that I have reviewed and understand the contents of the above identified specification, including the claims, as amended by any amendment referred to above.

I acknowledge the duty to disclose information which is material to patentability as defined in Title 37, Code of Federal Regulations §1.56.

PRIORITY CLAIM

I hereby claim foreign priority benefits under Title 35, United States Code, §119 (a) - (d) or §365(b) of any foreign application for patent or inventor's certificate, or §365(a) of any PCT application which designates at least one country other than the United States of America, listed below and have also identified below any foreign application for patent or inventor's certificate having a filing date before that of the application on which priority is claimed:

Priority Claimed

_____ (Number)	_____ (Country)	_____ (Day/Month/Year Filed)
_____ (Number)	_____ (Country)	_____ (Day/Month/Year Filed)
_____ (Number)	_____ (Country)	_____ (Day/Month/Year Filed)

Priority Not Claimed

ANY FOREIGN APPLICATION(S), ON THE SAME SUBJECT MATTER WHICH HAS A FILING DATE EARLIER THAN THE EARLIEST APPLICATION FROM WHICH PRIORITY IS CLAIMED

_____ (Number)	_____ (Country)	_____ (Day/Month/Year Filed)
-------------------	--------------------	---------------------------------

CLAIM FOR BENEFIT OF PROVISIONAL APPLICATION(S)

I hereby claim the benefit under Title 35, United States Code, §119(e) of any United States provisional application(s) listed below.

<u>60/051,291</u> (Application Number)	<u>June 30, 1997</u> (Filing Date)
<u>60/055,255</u> (Application Number)	<u>August 1, 1997</u> (Filing Date)
<u>60/076,544</u> (Application Number)	<u>March 2, 1998</u> (Filing Date)
<u>60/076,554</u> (Application Number)	<u>March 2, 1998</u> (Filing Date)

CLAIM FOR BENEFIT OF EARLIER U.S. APPLICATION(S) UNDER 35 U.S.C. 120

(complete this part only if this is a divisional,
continuation or CIP application)

I hereby claim the benefit under Title 35, United States Code, §120 of any United States application(s), or §365(c) of any PCT international application designating the United States of America, listed below and, insofar as the subject matter of each of the claims of this application is not disclosed in the prior United States application in the manner provided by the first paragraph of Title 35, United States Code §112, I acknowledge the duty to disclose information which is material to patentability as defined in Title 37, Code of Federal Regulations, §1.56 which became available between the filing date of the prior application and the national or PCT International filing date of this application:

(Serial No.)	(Filing Date)	(Status: patented, pending, abandoned)
--------------	---------------	--

(Serial No.)	(Filing Date)	(Status: patented, pending, abandoned)
--------------	---------------	--

POWER OF ATTORNEY

I hereby appoint the following attorneys to prosecute this application and to transact all business in the Patent and Trademark Office connected therewith.

Irving Powers (15,700), Donald G. Leavitt (17,626), John K. Roedel, Jr. (25,914), Michael E. Godar (28,416), Edward J. Hejlek (31,525), William E. Lahey (26,757), Richard G. Heywood (18,224), Frank R. Agovino (27,416), Kurt F. James (33,716), G. Harley Blosser (33,650), Paul I. J. Fleischut (35,513), Vincent M. Keil (36,838), Robert M. Evans, Jr. (36,794), Robert M. Bain (36,736), Joseph A. Schaper (30,493), Kathleen M. Petrillo (35,076), Rudolph A. Telscher, Jr. (36,032), Paul A. Stone (38,628), David E. Crawford, Jr. (38,118), Paul A. Maddock (37,877), Charles E. Cohen (34,565), Scott A. Williams (39,876), Richard L. Bridge (40,529), David M. Gryte (41,809), Christopher M. Goff (41,785), and Patrick A. Lujin (35,260).

Send Correspondence To:

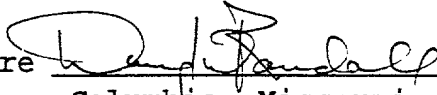
Direct Telephone Calls To:

Customer Number: 000321

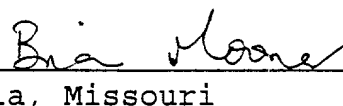
Charles E. Cohen
(314) 231-5400

I hereby declare that all statements made herein of my own knowledge are true and that all statements made on information and belief are believed to be true; and further that these statements were made with the knowledge that willful false statements and the like so made are punishable by fine or imprisonment, or both, under Section 1001 of Title 18 of the United States Code and that such willful false statements may jeopardize the validity of the application or any patent issued thereon.

Full name of sole or first inventor Douglas D. Randall

Inventor's signature  Date 2 Nov '98
Residence Columbia, Missouri Citizenship USA
Post Office address 207 Rockingham Dr.
Columbia, Missouri 65203

Full name of second joint inventor Brian P. Mooney

Second inventor's signature  Date 11/2/98
Residence Columbia, Missouri Citizenship Ireland
Post Office address 1133 Ashland, Apt. 1116
Columbia, Missouri 65201

Full name of third joint inventor Mark L. Johnston

Third inventor's signature _____ Date _____
Residence Gales Ferry, Connecticut Citizenship USA
Post Office address 22 Oak Ridge
Gales Ferry, Connecticut 06335

Send Correspondence To:

Direct Telephone Calls To:

Customer Number: 000321

Charles E. Cohen

(314) 231-5400

I hereby declare that all statements made herein of my own knowledge are true and that all statements made on information and belief are believed to be true; and further that these statements were made with the knowledge that willful false statements and the like so made are punishable by fine or imprisonment, or both, under Section 1001 of Title 18 of the United States Code and that such willful false statements may jeopardize the validity of the application or any patent issued thereon.

Full name of sole or first inventor Douglas D. Randall

Inventor's signature _____ Date _____
Residence Columbia, Missouri Citizenship USA
Post Office address 207 Rockingham Dr.
Columbia, Missouri 65203

Full name of second joint inventor Brian P. Mooney

Second inventor's signature _____ Date _____
Residence Columbia, Missouri Citizenship Ireland
Post Office address 1133 Ashland, Apt. 1116
Columbia, Missouri 65201

Full name of third joint inventor Mark L. Johnston

Third inventor's signature Mark L. Johnston Date 11/05/98
Residence Gales Ferry, Connecticut Citizenship USA
Post Office address 22 Oak Ridge
Gales Ferry, Connecticut 06335

Full name of fourth joint inventor Michael H. Luethy

Fourth inventor's signature *Michael H. Luethy* Date 11/5/98

Residence Old Mystic, Connecticut Citizenship USA

Post Office address P.O. Box 298
Old Mystic, Connecticut 06372

Full name of fifth joint inventor Jan A. Miernyk

Fifth inventor's signature _____ Date _____

Residence Peoria, Illinois Citizenship USA

Post Office address 2008 West Clark Street
Peoria, Illinois 61604

Full name of fourth joint inventor Michael H. Luethy

Fourth inventor's signature _____ Date _____

Residence Old Mystic, Connecticut Citizenship USA

Post Office address P.O. Box 298

Old Mystic, Connecticut 06372

Full name of fifth joint inventor Jan A. Miernyk

Fifth inventor's signature  Date 11/19/8

Residence Peoria, Illinois Citizenship USA

Post Office address 2008 West Clark Street Ave

Peoria, Illinois 61604